Apr. 13. At the shop as usual. V. O. Hegsted (perchasing [sic] agent for the Bankers Trust Co.) was on the war path all day and jumped onto me about lying by saying that he had refused Baldwin any goods from the shops (where I have been sent for much of it). He also jumped onto Delbert too.

Apr. 14. Martha Barlow (my sister)'s baby Louis Jessop Barlow is quite ill with abscesses on his neck and has to be taken to Dr. W. H. Blood almost every day, so either Winnie or I drive them in nearly every day. So I don't get in full time every day on the works.

Apr. 15. Arbor Day—A Holiday (altho not for us for we worked as usual). My Dear little son J. L. Jr. is 7 years old to-day.

Apr. 16. At work and to town with the folks to the Doctor.

The Court Trial before Judge M. L. Ritchie of John Stillman vs. Nathaniel Baldwin is on to-day and many are watching the out come, hoping for relief and [that] the Radio Plant be turned to its owners. But the judge is opposed to that move and acts and rules accordingly.

Apr. 17, 18. At Work as usual. I visited Maleta again and ate dinner there and Visited the Brethren at the Woolley office, i.e. E. R. Woolley, Lorin C., John T., Clyde, [and] Bro. Young and found evidence that Nathaniel Baldwin had gone back on them and was not fighting with them, but through the influence of some of his would be friends he holds back and causes delay.

John T. said, "I saw the Devil double his forces one month ago in Salt Lake City and there never was a time when hell was more manifest in SLC then right to-day. I have played fair with Bro. Baldwin, his trouble is brot on by himself," etc. and, "You (pointing and looking at me) will live to see what I'm telling you come true." The feeling of unrest is manifest because of Nathaniel Baldwin.

Apr. 19. Sunday. I took the folks to the Dr. again at 10:30 and Visited Maleta for about 1 hour, then home. In p.m. Winnie, children and I visited Bro. Baldwin and Sr. Baldwin for a while.
In Evening Rich and I visited Batemans and Barlows.

Apr. 20. Quite cold and stormy for several days, and during these stormy days, Rich works with us. We are making dies [sic]. The work is intresting and instructive.

Apr. 21, 22, 23. No unusual happenings. Clarence Wayman is very ill, also Bro. Osmond Osguthope is in a very bad way. May the Lord Bless them and heal them. We learned of the death of the mother of John T. Clark, also of the Burning of Saltair.

This a.m. Bro. Baldwin came to me and said he had heard that I had been telling things about the business that I shouldn't to some people across the way (to the shops). I feel very bad if I have caused Nathaniel Baldwin any troubles at all, for I have said nothing to them except passing the time of day to them or talking about the things I have been sent to get. I mean to help Bro. Baldwin and not to hinder.

Apr. 24. Delbert did not appear to work until about 9 oclock. As soon as he arrived, we learned of the death of his brother Osmond last night at about 11 oclock, leaving a wife and 4 children.

We worked all day alone. Winnie took the Barlows to the Dr. again.

Apr. 25. Rich and I worked until noon. Then I took the folks to the Dr. and visited Maleta and Mary and ate dinner with them and Joe and Hanna Porter and Uncle Warner and Aunt Mary. Saw Bro. Lorin Woolley for a few minutes. In the middle Afternoon Edson complained of pains in his stomach. His cramps grew worse until night when they were so severe that Winnie and I were much frightened. We prayed earnestly several times and hurried for Rich and Veda who were in bed. They came soon. Rich and I administered to him again and he rested and expelled the gas. We thank thee Father in Heaven for this relief. He rested fair the remainder of the night.

Apr. 26. Sunday. Edson is very cross to- day. We all went into town with the Barlows to-day, then I with Rich and Veda attended the funeral of Bro. Osguthrope. This Bro. Osguthrope with Bro. Al. Folker came to our place once as Ward teachers and Bro. O. came alone once. These are the only ward Teachers to visit us since our coming into the ward 2 years ago.

Apr. 27. At work in the labratory, and after work there I worked in the garden some. Visited Uncle Rone sometimes.

Apr. 28, 29, 30. About the same.

May 1. I learned of the death of Cordon Midgley's baby. Was surely shocked. It died during the night without even a disturbance.

May 2. Saturday. Took the folks to the Dr. again at 12:30. Saw a very large parade of boys of Salt Lake City schools, about 13000 all marching in good order. Brot Maleta home today.

May 3. We (Winnie, Kathryn and I) visited Cordon and Wife (Lola) at his fathers place in East Mill Creek and saw the little boy. They were feeling bad indeed. He was born July 4th. We attended the funeral also. Maleta visited Cleo at Aunt Fannies during the funeral and we all visited for a while afterward with Ianthus and Uncle Martin too. Rich and Veda and we made ice cream in the evening.

May 4. At work as usual. (May 1st Edson had a very bloated stomach and bowels and suffered severely for a while. We were surely scared. We got Rich and Veda up to help us. We administered to him, and prayed hard and he was relieved, for which we are abundantly thankful.)

May 5, 6, 7. Working the same. I bought a New Battery for the car to-day from Nathan Debenham's garage. Rich and I worked hard each evening in our garden getting things planted.

May 8, 9. At work. Bro. Baldwin walks slowly around and coughs hard and is pale for several days.

May 10. Mothers Day. God Bless our noble parents who have bravely faced life's hardships for us.

I will here copy a toast which I gave On Mothers Day 1920 in Millville Ward:

"In the recent past much has been said and done about patriotism and the patriotic, in the which the cream of manhood was selected and given much praise for their deeds of valor and offering their lives for their county. It was well indeed—but to those who have offered their lives the greatest number of times, little praise has been given. Each mother here and everywhere has offered her life for her country each time she has given birth to a child, and if she has been a true mother, she has sacrificed her pleasures, her happiness and often her <u>all</u> that the world may be better. <u>My</u> mother has offered her life for her country fifteen times. God Bless Our Mothers!!"

John Y. and Martha, Maleta and I took little Jessop to Dr. Blood again. Martha visited with us for a while. This evening Mrs. Pearl T. Thurman came and wanted me to do some work for her during evenings, and I promised to do some.

May 11. Working as usual at the Baldwin Laboratory. Preparing to move some corral bldgs. for Thurmans. Our children have been quite sick much of the time, especially at nights, so we work and pray almost constantly for their welfare.

May 12, 13, 14, 15. Doing about the same things over in a routine of work (Milking cows and delivering milk, going to work at 7 a.m. and off at 4 p.m., Digging weeds and planting stuff etc etc etc.). Rich helps me nearly every evening.

May 16. This p.m. we worked until dark grinding valves and rebrushing steering arms of my Ford and worked on 17th (Sunday) until noon to finish it. Took Rich's family to their new prospective home on Hyland Drive where they consulted Ernest R. Woolley on fixing the house. Visited J. Y. Barlows for a while. He always has something good to show us on evidence of the fullness of the Gospel.

May 18, 19, 20, 21. About the same work. I have Rec'd from Bro. Baldwin $100.00 in pay since Dec. 8th up till to-day when he gave me $10.00 making the $100.00. Times are tight for us financially and a very depressed feeling exists all around.

I worked till noon at the Labratory, then helped Rich load Furniture and move to the new place. While there unloading and fixing things, little Joe strayed away from the other children (all ours and Rich's) and was gone for some time before we missed him. A canal runs close to the place and we wondered seriously if he had fallen into it. A dark sky and heavy rain was approaching, also the darkness of the evening. We became quite alarmed. I summond [sic] help from Mr. Madison (of the Boy Scouts) and he got others and began scouring the country. We prayed and hunted, and I went down the cement canal northward to a private roadway leading east, up that road about 100 yards, thence south thru fences and some woods and soon saw the little fellow—a little bunch of red flowers in one hand and crying hard saying "Daddy, Daddy, my Daddy!" He and all of us were surely thankful to the Lord who directed us. We cried for joy. We worked until nearly midnight to get the moving down to the place.

May 21. I worked till noon at the Lab, then Rich and I worked at Thurmans moving a shed.

May 22. Worked at the Lab and Visited Irene Emmerson Pratt (Winnie's Sister) at Delila's in Sandy. They just arrived from Mexico.

May 23. Worked at the Lab till noon, then to Thurmans. Went to Town at night and did some shopping.

May 24. Sunday. We expected Irene and family to visit us, so we met the cars 3 times for nothing and learned later that they had gone to Logan.

May 25. At work in the Lab. There seems to be a very tense feeling that I can hardly describe but I

feel very keenly that something is wrong. Bro. Baldwin seems different, so does Delbert.

May 26, 27, 28, 29. Working most of the time at the shop, building for several days a grinder (Emery). I took a load of flowers for Mr. Childs to Sugar House. (Peonies selling for $4.00 per doz.). (About the 26th Bro. Woolley visited us.)

May 30. Decoration day. Little Mary don't seem to keep well at all so Maleta stays right at home most of the time. Winnie and children and I drove to Bountiful Cemetery where we decorated the grave of our little angel Boy. Sad memories of his intense suffering comes to me until my heart aches as I see him (in memory) pleading thru and smiling thru his tears for Daddy to help him. I tried most eagerly and earnestly and unceasingly prayed for him then and it comes back to me. Winnie Dear tenderly and sweetly placed the flowers, some of which she made at home. A Beautiful Rose Bud was the center of the little mound which lies in John Y Barlows lot and which he and I partly cleaned the evening of the 28th.

We picked up John and Martha in Bountiful and drove on thru Centerville where we chatted for a few moments with Grandpa and Sister Woolley. Then home via West Bountiful which is beautiful with the finest gardens in the state. I spent some time at Thurmans in the p.m.

(P.S. 28th) Bro. Baldwin has entered suit against E. R. Woolley and the Directors of the Nathaniel Baldwin Inc. to recover some stock, etc. etc. Things have suddenly and distinctly changed and people are taking sides.)

May 31. Sunday. I stayed home most all day. It rained too so the crops are growing quite nicely.

Jun. 1. At the Labratory and at Thurmans.

Jun. 2. At the Labratory. Annual Meeting of the Directors of the Inc. at the office across the street, and a very warm time insued. Two contrary boards of directors were chosen and feelings running high. A contemplated Court Case this p.m.I went to town to hear it but it was postponed until tomorrow.

Jun. 3. Still raining for several days. I worked at the shop until 9 oclock then attended court and worked in the afternoon.

Jun. 4. More court trials but I stayed at the shop all day. Also on 5th. This evening Sister Burbridge and son John came up and she notified me she had sold the place and asked us to move off just as soon as we can. I feel like times are hard and I feel like crying more than anything else.

Little Mary seems a little better. J.L., Edson, Kathryn and I went to Sugar House and did some shopping. My little boys (J.L. and Edson) kept me busy trying to answer very scientific questions, such as these: "Daddy, what makes the rain? What makes the clouds? Daddy, what makes it get night and day? What makes the sky?" I answered, "The Lord made the sky," and J. said, "What did he make it out of?" "Did the Lord pile up dust and make the Mountains?" etc. etc. etc.

Jun. 6. Irrigating and working at Thurmans in the hay.

Jun. 7. Sunday. I took Aunt Susie with Martha's baby to Dr. Blood, and while she seen the Doctor I walked around the Tabernacle where the MIA Conference was in session. I saw Edson Porter and Francis[171] and wife and son, also Alma Wilson. In the P. M. Winnie and children and I drove to town thru Liberty Park where we listened to a band Concert, thence up thru Fort Douglas and home. Maleta stayed at home on account of little Mary being hardly well enough to take out.

Jun. 8. At the shop, Delbert and I often having arguments or comments on the Baldwin situation. I attended the court and heard some incidents in the E. R. Woolley case.

Jun. 9. At the shop. I attended the MIA pageant in the big Tabernacle featuring the organization and purposes of the MIA. I stood up the whole time on account of a packed house.

Jun. 10. We all drove early to town to get in a good place at the passing of the parade. Many thousands of people where on the streets, and we truly saw a magnificent parade about 5 miles long (21 brass bands, floats, banners, costumes etc.) where about 12,000 people took part in this gigantic parade. The greatest in the history of Utah. 50 years since the organization of the MIA.

Jun. 11, 12. At the shop.

Jun. 13. Rich and I spending now all our time at Thurmans for a while. We rec'd word of Uncle Wm. Webb's death and funeral to be held Sunday. We (Rich, Veda, and I) drove my Ford to Millville and found all feeling well except Clarence Wayman and Ruby's little Ellen Eschler quite ill. Violet looks much care worn. We talked some time with Clarence

who was suffering severely while he talked. We slept at Mothers.

Jun. 14. Fixed up Rich's car some and went to Uncle Bill's funeral in College Ward which was well attended. Visited Clarence and Violet again.

Jun. 15. We drove home, Allie riding with me and Rich driving his own car.

Jun. 16. At Thurmans in the hay, also 17th, 18th, 19th and 20th.

Jun. 21. I attended S. S. We visited J. Y. Barlow's folks [and] had supper and ice cream. In the evening we rec'd word by Bp. E. S. Rich that C. O. Wayman was not expected to live. We tried to telephone but could get no answer.

Jun. 22. I went to work at Thurmans at 5:45. Rich telephoned to Logan and rec'd word that Clarence died last night at 10:20. We accordingly planned our work.

We attended court under Judge L. B. Wight (Baldwin, Parker and Israel Barlow vs. Farmington Mining Co.). Baldwin attempted to call a meeting, etc. etc., but the court decided against him.

Jun. 23. We hauled the last of Thurmans Hay and two loads at our place, hurried around and made ready to go. Maleta and little Mary, J. Y. and Martha and little Jessop rode in our car, and Rich and family and Allie in his, left SLC at 5 oclock, and on account of some tire trouble we arrived at Millville at 11 p.m. Maleta and I stayed at Grandmother Jessops. Loyal[172] and Jack also stayed there. I took Father and Fawn to Violets.

Jun. 24. Did some tire fixing then went to Violets and at 2 oclock a very large crowd assembled. We held a very good funeral in the 2nd Ward. Clarence was widely known and much praise was spoken of him. We met many friends and acquaintances, and John Y. and Mattie, Maleta and I were eyed up much. Maleta and I stayed at Violets and we talked over conditions for the future, which looks like a hard one for my dear sister. Clarence's Bros. and Sisters already trying to divide the children and take them away from Violet.

Jun. 25. I spent some time gathering up Clarences tools and Guns etc. for safe keeping. Spent sometime at Violet's house foundation at Nibley where Gene Fullmer, Father, Vergil, Fred and Millward piled up the lumber in good shape. We talked to Will Smith of Smith Bros. Lumber Co. and Will Anderson who promised to give the land if we would put up a house for Violet and family. We again visited Violet and slept at Mothers.

Jun. 26. At 5:15 J. Y. and I left for SLC leaving Mattie and Maleta at home with Mother and Father. We made good time, picked up Ianthus, and arrived in town at 8:45. Attended the Court some and saw some excellent prospects from Crawford (Mining engineer).

Ada and Ruth and Susie stayed with Winnie. All were OK when I arrived. I worked in the garden.

Jun. 27. Worked in garden and Rich and I cut Childs hay.

Jun. 28. Attended S. S. in the Ward. In the evening Rich's family, J. Y. Barlows and mine attended a very good snappy band concert given by the 38th Infantry band at Ft. Douglas.

Jun. 29. Rich and I attended the court trial (Nathaniel Baldwin vs. E. R. Woolley). The court soon adjoined [sic] on account of a new complaint by Baldwin against Ernest R. Woolley, H. S. Tanner, John T. Clark, Lorin C. Woolley and Clyde Nielson, which is the worst I ever heard in that line. Clyde Nielson read it to us in E. R. Woolley's office. At the court room Attorney Wilson (chairman of the American party), a hot speaker against the Church, is Baldwin's main attorney, and the new complaint shows an undercurrent of force against the church. Baldwin's attorney Joe Mc Knight met us on the street and said the Mines had been Salted and were worthless and he thot the complaint just issued was a wonder.

Worked hard in the garden.

Jun. 30. Attended court again for a while, then about 11 a.m. John and I started for Cache Valley. Ate dinner in Ogden. I made the hills all the way on high gears. I never before have done it. We saw the folks. (Allie was sick.) We attended a meeting in the 2nd Ward house of Logan with Jos. Jessop family, Wayman family and the Worley family discussing Violet's situation, i e. the proposition of building a home, dividing the children, etc. Waymans seem eager and quite determined to divide the older children while Violet says No. Bp. England who presided thot her pluckly but didn't see how she could do it. The feeling seems quite strong and opposite.

Jul. 1. At about 5 a.m. John, Vergel and I left Millville and made record time to Ogden and to Farmington where Vergel went to the mines, Rich having yesterday gone there. Bro. Lorin Woolley

wants me to work on his farm in Centerville for a few days. I worked hard at home preparing for it.

Jul. 2. Uncle Rone and I hoed sugar beets all day there, also on 3rd.

Jul. 4. Many hundreds of car loads of people are going to the canyons and resorts and we can hear the cannons from the surrounding country and the U. S. flags are every where seen.

Winnie and children and I picked 56 pounds of cherries at Geo. Andrus in Holliday. Then We picked some at home, irrigated, and saw the fireworks display from Ensign Peak. We also saw the red fiery cross of the KKK.

Jul. 5. Just one year ago today our little angel boy Don Steven left us. Our thots turn back in sad remembrances of our little one in heaven and how he suffered before he left us. Father in Heaven, help us to so live that we all can abide the highest degree of the Celestial Kingdom of Heaven.

J.L. and Edson and Kathryn and I attended Sunday School. Bp. Edward S. Rich asked me to talk with him in his room. He asked me to not partake of the Sacrament because it was for members of the Church and that I had been excommunicated. He asked me about tithing, if I intended to use the receipts to show that I was still in good standing in the church etc. I told him that I paid tithing because I believed in the principle and for no other reason, and that I considered myself in the church just as much as ever and his action against me was one of "exercising unrighteous dominion". He repeated that Lorin C. Woolley (and these men) have told me a

Lorin C. Woolley

whole pack of lies about Pres. Grant having a wife in California and about Pres. Ivins and about Baldwin's business, etc. We didn't quarrel nor speak harshly to each other, just frankly thats all. He said he had no ill will toward me but that he done what he had thru honest sincere conviction. I told him I knew he was wrong but I believed him sincere, etc. etc. I consider this action by E. S. Rich to be an invitation to stay away from church.

Richard and family and Vergel and we visited Bro. D. R. Bateman and family this p.m.

Jul. 6. I took Uncle Rone to Centerville where we worked for Bro. Lorin C. Woolley on his farm hoeing sugar beets. Also 7th and 8th. It is my mothers birthday. Bless her noble soul. This p.m. at 8 oclock I attended a meeting of the Farmington Mining Co. in the Omega Office where Bro. Baldwin has called a meeting to remove from directorship John T. Clark, Lorin C. Woolley, H. S. Tanner, and Clyde Nielson. The discussion was quite heated and a vote by stock was called for adjournment of the meeting and Baldwins bunch was out voted by more than a million votes majority. Israel Barlow spoke out, "Fraud! Its a Fraud!" and Edmond Barlow dealt him a most humiliating answer. Israel Kept Still. The meeting was adjourned until Jul. 20th at 7 p.m. at 214 Tempelton Bldg. Gordon Woolley and Dr. Parker were to report on investigation of the legality of the votes.

Jul. 9. At Bro. Woolleys. Also for several days there. I became acquatinted with Olive Woolley, an attractive young daughter of Bro. Woolley.

Jul. 12. Stake Conference of Grant Stake. I was quite sick all day. We visited with Isaac Carling and family and Mother at Richard's, but I was quite sick. E. R. Woolley came [and] I asked Rich and he to administer to me which they did. They have much faith and I straight way arose and was better for several hours but was in misery all night and much of the 13th.

Jul. 13. Hauled some hay from Carl Capson's orchard (which hay I got from Uncle Rone) to Richard's place.

Jul. 14. At Woolleys and hauled another load of hay. Also 15th and 16th. Started cutting hay at Thurmans, also 17th [and] 18th.

Jul. 19. At 4 A. M. with J. L., Edson, Vergel, Aunt Elva Jessop and children, I started for Millville and reached there at 8:30. Found Maleta, and Mary and all the folks OK. Saw Grandma and Aunt Fannie, Eslie and family, Earl and many people I knew. Visited Father and Sylmar at the Pea Viner. Attended p.m. session of S.L. conference. Visited at Fathers with Violet, Ruby and Dowayne and Pearl.

Jul. 20. At 6 a.m. we (Vergel, J.L. and Edson, Violet and three children, Maleta, Mary and I) left

home for Salt Lake City and drove thru Paradise and Avon, over the South end of Cache Valley, thru Eden Valley and down Ogden Canyon (a beautiful Route), thence home. Rich and family were going to Idaho in the a.m., so we took all to Liberty Park for a little outing while Vergil, Rich and I attended a meeting of the Farmington Mining Co. A bitter feeling was manifest, and at the last Baldwin made a bitter speech against the men whom he wanted out of the company and the meeting ended in almost a row. Bro. J. T. Clark made them shut up their accusations against him. A good rain storm came.

Jul. 21, 22, 23. Vergel and I was working at Thurmans. Maleta and Martha are at Rich's while they're gone to Idaho.

Jul. 24. We thot of going to Tooele but learned that Maleta's parents were back to S. Lake. We lunched at Liberty Park, Visited the folks (Maleta's parents) for a while, then drove to Saltair and home via Garfield [and] Magna.

Jul. 25. Finished Thurmans Hay and hauled ours at home.

Jul. 26. Wrote Diary since Jul. 5th. We met Sylmar in p.m., and after visiting Mattie and Maleta at Rich's place, we all went to SLC Where Vergel and Sylmar took the train for home. I brot a suit from Syl. and traded it off.

Jul. 27. I went to town to attend the Supreme Court Session of the Baldwin Case at 9 oclock but found they didn't hold fourth till 11 oclock. Heard the argument of the case at 2 sessions.

Jul. 28. I took the early car (6:20 a.m.) for Centerville where I started helping Ross Woolley[25] cut wheat. We had considerable difficulty in getting the old machine to work in the lodged grain.

Jul. 29. At the grain again. A young fellow from Kirtland, New Mexico who gave his name as Roland and I hitched up a colt to help haul hay. We finished the field.

Jul. 30. Binding loose bundles and cutting grain, but because of worn out pails made slow time.

Jul. 31. At Woolley's again doing any thing to do. Bro. Lorin Woolley is sick many mornings but is on the go anyway. We eat dinner with the family each day, i.e. Sr. Woolley and daughters Gwyn and Olive. I could easily love Olive very much. I stayed until 6:17, then missed the train, so walked part way home and rode to SLC in a Ford Car.

Finances seem so hard and we need so many things that we can't have that I feel very discouraged about things until I don't know what to do. I'm broke to only 2 cents.

Aug. 1. I arose at 4 a.m. and rode my bicycle to Rich's to Ride with him to Centerville. I came back at 1:17 to irrigate and work at home. I worked until dark irrigating then went to Sugar House to do some shopping.

Aug. 2. Fast day. We fasted until after noon. Read books and papers. We visited Laura Barlow at Dr. Martins Maternity home on 22nd So. 5th E. Laura has a baby boy.

We talked with Rich and family near Liberty Park and talked for a few minutes with Esley Dowdle, an old friend from Canada.

Aug. 3. Again at work at Uncle Lorin C. Woolleys at Centerville. I had a little more difficulty fixing the Binder but got things going fairly well after Uncle Rone and I spent most all day fixing it and the mower.

Aug. 4. Fixed the binder after making a trip to SLC from Centerville in Olive's car with Uncle Lorin and little Cal[26] (Mat's son). Cut some Wheat.

Aug. 5. Finished the wheat cutting. I cut Barley and helped haul hay and fix the thresher. Uncle Rone and I slept there 2 nights and worked late. Helped Ross do chores.

Aug. 7. Hauled hay until 5 p.m. We cot the train for SLC and rode home with Winnie and Maleta and children. It is my Darling Winnie's 27th birthday today. Rich and family and Martha came up and we ate ice cream. Every time I come home my dear little children run to meet me and shower me with hugs and Kisses, as do my dear Wives also. I am truly thankful to the Lord for this wonderful blessing.

---

[25] Ross Woolley: Lorin Woolley's son.

[26] Lorin Woolley's grandson.

Aug. 8. I irrigated in the early a.m. and was on my way to the train for Centerville when I learned that we shouldn't come until Monday. I went to see Nathaniel Baldwin about money for wages and he felt quite talkative and told me his view of many of the troubles now in court for settlement. He paid me $20.00 which makes a total of $165.00 paid me (according to their figures) since Dec. 8, 1924.

Aug. 9. Sunday. I told a story of the Prophet Jos. Smith to my children who eagerly listened. In p.m. we with Uncle Rone's family ate dinner in Liberty Park to celebrate little Jimmie's[27] 3rd Birthday. A hard rain came.

Aug. 10. Rich and I picked some peaches from Baldwins orchard by permission, then Rich and I hauled 3 loads of hay on the Ranck field. Attended a meeting of the Farmington Mining Co. at 7 p.m.

Aug. 11. Uncles Rone and Martin and I went to Centerville to thresh but too much rain stopped us so we went home. It rained more during the night. I helped Rich in the hay for a while on the 12th, so we didn't go to Centerville. [I] got $10.00 from Mat Woolley and I bot coal (½ ton from Miller & Miller) and paid $2.00 on my tire account and bot apples and tomatoes.

Aug. 13. J.L. and Edson and Kathryn have begged to go to Centerville with me nearly every time I went, so we drove in the car so they could see things about the farm. Maleta stayed with her parents and Roxie. We shocked grain till night and slept in the barn.

Aug. 14. Started threshing but the grain was tough so we made slow progress. Slept at Woolleys again.

Aug. 15. Again threshing, I running the Fordson Tractor and helping Uncle Mart with the Machine.

We rode to SLC on the BERR [Bamberger Electric Railroad] and from Sugar House with Geo. Taylor. Found all quite well but Maleta quite worried because little Mary doesn't grow as fast as she should.

Aug. 16. Sunday. I talked at some length with Bro. A. J. Higgs about matters pertaining to E. R. Woolley and his associates (J. T. Clark, Lorin C. Woolley, H. S. Tanner etc.). He (Bro. Higgs) gave little Mary an adjustment for her bowels.

I attended the funeral service over Bro. J. M. Fisher, a polygamist with two families. His sons were urged to follow in his foot steps.

We visited Martha and John Y. B. and Ada.

Aug. 17. Maleta visited Aunt Fannie while the rest of us with Uncle Rones and Mart drove to Bro. Woolleys where we started threshing. We threshed all day and finished up on 18th.

Roland Gallagher (a cowboy from New Mexico) rode a bronco.

Aug. 18. Finished threshing for Woolleys and set the machine at L. C. Selleneit where we also threshed for Clyde White. In the evening Uncles Rone, Mart and I accepted a proposition made by Uncle Lorin and Mc. [Mac] to run their thresher and pay them 4c per bu. on wheat and 3c on oats and Barley and we recieve the rest @ 10c for Wheat and 9c for oats and Barley and we pay the running expenses.

Aug. 19. Threshed for Selleneit, Clyde White, Wm. Barber, David Ball and some for Carter E. Lee and slept at Lee's. Mrs. Lee is the baby sister of Gov. Chas. R. Mabey. They treated us well and were very accomodating [sic].

Aug. 20. My little Kathryn is 4 years old to-day. We finished Lee's and started for Ira Waite in Lee's yard. Some worn out parts gave way and delayed us a whole day. We borrowed Lee's Ford Truck and did some work at Ramptons Blacksmith shop. Ate dinner at Waites and supper at Lee's and Uncle Rone went home for the night.

Aug. 21. Fixed the machine and threshed for Waite and Elmer Barlow some.

Aug. 22. Finished Barlows and pulled to David Mann's and had more trouble with a bit cylinder boxing. Rode home on the street car and walked most of the way from the car.

Aug. 23. Sunday. Spent with the family mostly at home.

Aug. 24. We threshed for David C. Mann and had more trouble with the cylinder boxing, watching it closely all the time.

After Manns we pulled south and went into West

---

[27] See End Note #127 for James Jessop.

Bountiful. We intended to thresh for Clarence Eldredge and Noble and Tom Roberts and some others, but on account of Clarence Eldredge working against us (and without him saying a word to us, only via telephone to Mrs. Carter Lee, he began to work against us), we passed him up and pulled to Nephi Hepworth, the husband of Maralda Jessop. We ate supper there and breakfast at 7 a.m. at Jack Lee's, thence to Jackson's place , thence to W. X. Pack. Here the threshing was very poor on account of weeds. The people everywhere we go treat us well and feed us well. We pulled to Spencer Farrimond's, 1st house south of the West Bountiful Church House. They were English people and we were well treated and saw some real extra fine furnishings of English make.

Aug. 27. The rain stopped us for a while, we soon threshed again. Here the grain was loose, having been cut with a hay mower, and we threshed only about 3 bu. an hour sometimes. We threshed for a Bro. Hepworth near Sheriff Geo. Mann's.

Aug. 28. At about 5 a.m. we pulled to Geo. Thurgoods in Bountiful and fixed a little break down after sending Martin Olson to SLC for extras. Threshed mostly Barley and Wheat, then oats and Barley for Aaron and Ray George. Aaron gave me a check for their amt., and I lost it, so they gave me another one after a few days and I phoned the bank.

BOOK 9

August 29, 1925 – November 21, 1926

Diary Continued from Memorandum W. Book

On the p.m. of **Aug. 29 [1925]**, we threshed for James Smedley of Bountiful. This was beautiful, clean Senora wheat, so this kind of wheat gives me the itch on account of the sharp fuzz of the chaff, so I was real glad its Saturday night. We ate Supper at Smedleys. Left our machines there and walked to the Bamberger depot where we went for home where I was surely glad to have a bath. Winnie and Maleta and children met me at the Station in SLC

Aug. 30. Sunday. At home most of the day.

Aug. 31. In early a.m. we took our thresher outfit from Smedley's to Bangerter's. They were hardly ready so we made ready and threshed anyhow. These Bangerter boys are twins, Named Homer and Omer and are the most alike of any other twins I ever knew. One would often make a mistake. They were running land belonging to Bro. Thomas Waddops (an old setler [sic] of this vicinity and he helped us thresh). We were well treated.

Sep. 1. We finished Bangerter's and went to Geo. L. Freestone's, then intended to pile up and was on our way home to Woolley's when Charley Napoli, an Italian family, stopped us and we stopped there over night. Ate breakfast next a.m. and finished their job about 10 oclock.

Sep. 2. Then pulled the machine to Woolleys and hauled and threshed Barley and Oats to-day and 3rd.

Sep. 4. Uncle Rone and I worked in the onions today. Rollin Galagher got his foot broken from a fall off Woolleys Bronco pony on the wet pavement.

Sep. 5. We got Rich to come with us and we threshed for Cheneys until about 4 p.m. Then we had another breakdown [which] caused us to quit and go to town for extras which we got late Sat. Evening.

Sep. 6. Sunday. At home but we went to the machine and fixed it some and finished about noon.

Sep. 7. Pulled up the outfit again and began to do other things. Worked in the onions.

Sep. 8. I cut hay at home and [at] Thurmans and raked and bunched it the following day.

Sep. 9. My Brother Dowayne's birthday to-day. My Dear little boys Jos. L. and Edson so anxious to help me, the[y] each bunched a few piles altho only little boys. J.L. is learning to milk the cows just fine and Edson is a free hearted little lover. He always keeps the best of every good thing he gets (i.e. apples, candy, berries or any other thing) for his mother and I. Little Kathryn surely loves me (and her beautiful little head of curls—I love them. So does Winnie, altho nearly everybody has tried to have us cut them off.) She sings so sweetly, too. It's wonderful to be the father of such a sweet family in spite of the cares, the ups and downs of life. Little Mary is getting more cute every day with baby chatter and little teeth and everything. My loving wives are true and loyal and devoted to me and the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. May Heaven bless them always.

Sept.10. This week I spent at home and at Thurmans doing jobs that seem necessary. Then during the next week I went back to Woolleys helping Uncle Rone cut and haul corn for a few days, then Mat asked me to help Mr. Frank Smith with his onions. (Frank Smith's wife is a sister to Sister Woolley.) He is one of the best gardeners in Davis Co. and on his farm much is grown. We harvested about 1800 bags of about 115 lbs. to the bag on 3 acres. This is a wonderful crop.

Sep. 20. I with Jos. and Edson and Kathryn attended Sunday School in the ward. I took the Sacrament against the wishes of Bp. Rich. and paid $10.^{00}$ more tithing. We quite often see Rich and J. Y. Barlow and families.

Sep. 21. Again at Smiths in Centerville and helped in the onions. I stayed at his home during the time I was working for him and was well treated. Was there for 4 days of the week till Sep. 24th. Then went back to Woolley's to help in the beets with Uncle Rone and Martin Olson and Ross. Ross and I did most of the hauling to the cars where the beets were shipped to Layton. I did most of the weighing too.

Sep. 27. Sunday. I was home and running around and seeing the folks and doing the jobs which it seems I can find time no other day.

Sep. 28. At Woolleys again in the Beets all week to Oct. 3rd. My Sister Genevieve's birthday.

Oct. 4. At home. Father and Mother came down with Earl Olson. Fawn has been here for several days staying with Martha at 3797 Hyland Drive. General Church Conference and many thousands of people [are] in the city for Conference and the State Fair, etc. etc. We did attend the fair on Sat. p.m. (3rd) and saw many wonderful displays of many things.

Mother Martha Moore Yeates Jessop

Oct. 4. At home. Father and Mother .

Sunday p.m. Father, Rich and I walked around the Tabernacle some during conference and saw many old friends but heard little of the conference.

Oct. 5. Again in the beets at Woolleys. It rained some but we worked most of the time anyway. We finished the beets on the 16th.

Oct. 14. I came home and brot Uncle Lorin with me. Winnie brot us from town. Aunts Susie and Fannie came, also Rich and Veda. Winnie and Veda were washed and annointed preparatory to child birth, and Rich, Uncle Lorin and I sealed the annointing, Elder Woolley being mouth. He gave each of them a wonderful blessing and promising Winnie that she with her husband and those associated with he[r] [would] go back to help to redeem Jackson Co. and help build the city and the holy Temple therein where we would see the face of our Savior. He said, "Be of Good Cheer in regard to motherhood, for you will pass thru this ordeal alright." He gave Veda a similar blessing and said he didn't say all he could see for her and now he knew that her heart was in the principle, and told Rich to get busy. We had a nice supper, then he gave Kathryn a blessing (at her request) and promised her motherhood and life and health and to be "changed in the twinkling of an eye." At home again on Sunday the 18th.

Oct. 19. Fixing up around the home.

Oct. 20. Prepared to go to Centerville but our cow (Bonnie Lass) needed attention, so I led her across the fields and (by permission of Jim Ranck) bred her to the Duraham [sic] Bull. Went to S. L. City and talked to E. R. Woolley, Royal B. Young and John T. Clark. John T. talked scripture to me and said, "There were some of us (i.e. our friends) who don't believe my testamony, but when the Lord gets ready, things will come allright [sic]; and when things are set in order, they'll listen to the dictations of John T. Clark." He further said, "I didn't get my information second handed. I got it first handed from one who knows."

I went to Woolleys at 12 noon, dug potatoes for the rest of the week (21st, 22nd, 23rd, and 24th). Oct. 23rd is Uncle Lorin's 69th birthday. Frank Smith and Wife came in the evening. During the week Olive has been home nursing the Chicken Pox. She is a beautiful girl of extra-ordinary intelligence.

Oct. 24. Winnie, Maleta and children came after me but it was late when we got away on account of Mat asking me to deliver potatoes. Ross rode to town with us.

Oct. 25. Sunday. Spent at home. My folks seem delighted to have me home so I arranged to entertain my children with a good religious story. We all attended the Funeral of Sister Chloe Barlow at Farmington who died very suddenly last Thursday 22nd. My Father and Mother came too, but left soon after the Funeral.

Oct. 26. Reached Woolleys at noon. Ross and I finished potatoes on 27th. I fixed the Tractor some.

Oct. 28. Plowing after noon on some rough hard land. It took till noon to get the Tractor started.

Oct. 29. Plowing about 3 acres to-day, and after work I intended to come home as our little Mary is 1 year old to-day, but couldn't well make it.

Oct. 30. Plowed more. In p.m. Winnie and children came after me because Little Mary is very sick, very near pneumonia. I came home, found her a little better but quite ill.

Oct. 31. Maleta took me to R. R. Station at 7 a.m. Plowed till noon then fixed a leak in kerosene tank and delivered potatoes. Rode to town with Olive and Mc, then home with Winnie.

Nov. 1. Aunt Mary's 74th Birthday. Maleta and I visited her. Mary is a wee bit better but coughing bad. I told a story of Jesus to my children. Saw the folks a few minutes at Rich's.

Nov. 2. On account of storms (mostly snow), I didn't work at Woolleys but fixed a few broken doors and did little jobs around the house. Also 3rd, which day I helped the folks with the washing.

Nov. 4. Went to Town to do some shopping with Winnie, Susie and Ada.

Nov. 5. I intended going to Woolleys and went to start the car and go at about 7 a.m., but it took me until 12 noon to start the car. Maleta and I dug our carrots, about 500 lbs. I took 1 sack to Rich and 1 to Mattie and John and got a new battery put in the car.

Nov. 6. Went to Woolleys and tried to plow with the Tractor but too muddy to do much. Stayed at Woolleys.

Nov. 7. Again plowed some and in p.m. helped Mc sack up and deliver potatoes in Centerville and helped milk. So we both left at 6:17 for Salt Lake City where Winnie and children were waiting for me. All three children came running to me at sight as they nearly always do and pull me down and shower me with hugs and kisses, for which I am very thankful.

Nov. 8. Sunday. I stayed around home most all day telling stories and singing songs to the little ones who seem to greatly enjoy it. J.L. and I drove about the fields and found our horses. Maleta and I visited Uncle Rone's and Rich's for a while in evening.

Nov. 9. At 6 a.m. Rich and I hauled a load of hay from Ranck's stack. He took it home. We and John Y. drove to town where we attended the annual stock holders meeting of the Farmington Mining Co. Not one of the Baldwin bunch appeared. The meeting was held and the business done.

Nov. 10. At Woolleys digging carrots with Uncle Lorin. I love to be where he is and especially alone with him. I learn doctrine and gospel which few men could teach me. I've found him to be a truthful man and feel the warm spirit seemingly testifying of the truth which he teaches me. I thank the Lord for my acquaintance with such men as Lorin C. Woolley and his father.

Nov. 11. Digging Carrots again.

Nov. 12. Digging Carrots again with Uncle Lorin. He said, speaking of the line of The Royal Priesthood, "You and I are related," and explained the meaning of "A Standing Minister" and other things. I feel thankful for my Parentage and kindred more then ever before.

I suffer quite severely nearly every day with hernia. I came home at night.

Nov. 13. A snowstorm came until noon so I did a few little jobs around home. Visited Nathaniel Baldwin and Rec'd a check from him for $20.00. He and Mrs. Lillie Steed seemed unwilling to allow me anything for the work I've done on the place.

Nov. 14. On account of the wet weather I stayed home doing little jobs for Mrs. Thurman which needed doing. I went to town in the p.m. and rec'd a check from Uncle Lorin for $10.00. With Winnie and children we did some shopping. It was quite cold.

Nov. 15. Sunday. I read the papers and books some and sang songs and told stories to my children who seem to greatly enjoy it each Sunday.

Nov. 16. Started to do some work for Mrs. Thurman but after hunting for the horses some, I found old Bird had cut open severely her old wound and was hardly able to walk, so I could do nothing for Thurmans. Fixed up a few things at Home.

Nov. 17. Prepared to go to Centerville but found old Bird out in the fields and led her slowly to Rich's place. Then went to Centerville and started plowing with the Tractor.

Nov. 18. At Woolleys still plowing but very slow, not power enough in the engine.

Nov. 19. Same as 18th. Also 20th same till noon. Uncle Lorin and I delivered 200 lbs. wheat to Mr. Rhodes, a fussy old gent. He wanted some work done and Uncle Lorin sent me to do it. I went home at 5:17 and found Winnie had been praying for me to come.

Nov. 21. Prepared to go to Centerville, but as Winnie had started in labor, I stayed home preparing for her needs by telephoning around some. Got Aunt Fannie to come. At 4 [o'clock] all signs of immediately being sick had gone, so I took Aunt Fannie home, but as I returned the labor started in real earnest so that by 11 p.m. I went for the nurse (Aunt Fannie). [I] had a hard time getting to a telephone, but after the 4th try, Bro. Ferra Young (night watchman) let me in at the Radio plant. I couldn't get the Doctor (Skolfield), so I returned 3 times to the phone, and after a sarcastic hearing from Dr. Jane W. Skolfield, she came and a week [sic] little black haired boy came at 4 a.m.

Nov. 22. Sunday. I did chores and left some during the day. The children were eagerly surprised to see the little fellow and we all welcome his coming.

Nov. 23. I helped Maleta all day with the very big washing and house work. Winnie suffering severely with after pains.

Nov. 24. Went to Woolleys. Orvil Leek, a young fellow working on the farm, ran the Tractor until noon. I went to help Rhodes who is a hater of the

LCW on royal Plural lineage

Mormon religion and delights in telling ridiculous things about the Mormons.

Nov. 25. Running the tractor, plowing all I could. Went home in evening, always glad to get there with my loved ones and they always welcome me by a shower of hugs and kisses.

Nov. 26. Thanksgiving day. I helped Maleta all I could for a while then went to Curtis Coal Yard and helped Richard and Uncle Rone unload a car of coal. Helped Maleta get dinner. We rec'd by mail yesterday two nice dressed chickens from mother and Father, for which we are abundantly thankful. We ate a very nice dinner and felt thankful indeed for our many blessings. J.L., Edson and Kathryn and I visited John Y. in evening for a few minutes.

Nov. 27. At Woolleys. On account of no gas for the tractor, I helped Ross and Orvil Leek dig parsnips. I took a severe cold.

Nov. 28. I rec'd gas and oil and took the tractor to the Garage and did some work on it until noon, then plowed.

Nov. 29. Sunday. I spent at Home with my folks doing all I could for little Kathryn who was severely sick all night with a high fever and was several times delirious. I prayed for her and annointed her in the name of the Lord and The Holy Priesthood, and each time the Lord answered with a blessing making her better. Uncle Dan Bateman came up for a while which we spent talking over conditions, and he gave Kathryn and
our home a blessing when he left.

Nov. 30. I drove the car to Woolleys where I plowed all day and helped Ross do the milking at night, then drove home. Uncle Lorin would have come but had a meeting in S. L. City which prevented it.

Rich came up home and we two Blessed our little baby and gave him the name of Lorin Royal Jessop. (I was mouth.)

Dec. 1. I drove to Centerville again and back at night. Visited with a small party at Uncle Martin Olsons in honor of Uncle Greene Taylor who leaves for the Western States Mission.

Dec. 2. I took the train for Centerville, but upon arriving there the rain came down fast, so I went back to S.L. City with Lorin and spent a little while in the office where John T. Clark gave Leslie Broadbent and I some of his reasons for the claims he makes regarding the "One Mighty and Strong" and "The Root of Jesse" to bring fourth the records etc., which man he says he is.

Dec. 3. Aunt Fannie came up and helped us at the House. Maleta and I did a big washing.

Dec. 4. Went to Centerville and plowed and stayed there at night. Grandpa John Woolley is suffering much with his eyes.

Dec. 5. Plowing again. Got stuck with the Tractor and had a real time getting out.

Dec. 6. Sunday. Spent at home reading, writing and doing house work and seriously thinking of these times in which we live. We're looking for a great change in things politically, eccleaseastically [sic] in our church and thru out the world in preparation of the scenes immeadeately preceeding [sic] the building of "Jackson County, the Holy City and Temple and the coming of the Savior of the World."

Dec. 7. Went to Centerville and worked hard plowing again, trying to finish up but didn't get done. Rode the Bamberger home at 5:17 on account of forgetting to leave my auto key at home.

Dec. 8. Drove to Centerville again and plowed fast on the beet land and finished the job except a few narrow strips for Ross to finish with the horses. At 3:20 p.m. I was thru and took Uncle Lorin and Aunt Sarah Ann to Salt Lake City via Woods Cross to ship some onions.

Dec. 9. Was around home all day. Also 10th and 11th.

Dec. 12. I went to town.

Dec. 13. Sunday. At Home with my family. Read some scriptures from 3rd Nephi.

Dec. 14. Helped Maleta do the Washing. Uncle Israel Yeates came up and spent most of the day with us. I went to town and talked to Bro. L. C. Woolley some and John T. Clark and Rec'd check from T. M. Woolley for $35.00 and did some shopping. Visited Uncle Warner and Aunt Mary and Jesse who is ill. Folks at Home not Well. I assisted D. R. Bateman, J. Y. Barlow and Richard bless his (Richard's) baby boy named Dan Calvin Jessop. Uncle Dan was mouth. We had a good chat on conditions.

Dec. 15. Maleta and I did some shopping at Sugar House. I'm getting anxious for a job.

Dec. 16. I went to look for Work. Inquired at the Holliday Radio Mfg. Co. Saw Gordon Woolley who asked me to sell carpets and rugs. I canvassed 56 homes and sold nothing. Also 17th I went to many homes in Hyland Park with no luck.

Dec. 18. Went to Town. Inquired at the Home of Wade Pickett, 1230 Parkway to ask about a R.R. job. He is a foreman. I didn't find him. [I] Was at E. R. Woolley's office some. Talked to Uncle Lorin, E. R., John T., Clyde, John Y., Ianthus, Moroni J., Martin O., Royal Young and Jimmy Falk.

We talked with Bro. Hentzie of Holliday about his book he has in course of making, and he advanced some peculiar doctrine which I think is erroneous (i.e. He says, "The Holy Ghost is not a personage of Spirit but a universal spirit. There is no such a person as Elohiem, but Jehovah is the father of Jesus Christ," etc. etc. etc.)

Bro. John T. Clark told us (John Y., Clyde and I) some things that are to come. Showing a mental picture of the great War soon to be, [he] said 1,700,000 Lamanites would lay down their lives to defend this people. He said, speaking of the great deposits of gold and metals and oil which he had seen, "I prophecy in the name of Israel's God that if you boys will go to work up Farmington Canyon (on the Hoffman Tunnel), that within 30 days you will have plenty to get along with, and if you'll stay with it you'll have homes and property and plenty." Many other things he said, one thing speaking direct to me with his right forefinger pointing direct at me. He said (in speaking of this great war), " Every one that is left in Zion shall be called Holy and you will have all the wives you want. Women will solicit you and they will be willing to work in the gardens with a hoe or do anything to help provide for themselves and raise a family."

Uncle Lorin Woolley is faithful to duty too, and I know is performing a most excellent and sacred duty for the Government of the U. S. and to the Church of Jesus Christ and to his friends. I feel the spirits witness in this statement. God help me to be true to his servants and the truth.

This night at home Edson was sick suffering with a fever and a severe headache. We thot he had symptoms of the same sickness recently had by Kathryn and Mary. He wanted me to pray for him, which I did twice, and in the morning he was up playing around.

Dec. 19. A 4 inch snowfall and was quite cold. I had promised my children a trip to town if I could do it, so to-day, Maleta, Jos., Edson, Kathryn and I went to town via Sugar House. We saw a crowded business section all in a Christmas Shopping rush. Visited Maleta's father and mother and Jesse.

Dec. 20. Sunday. Was at home all day assisting with necessary household duties and attending the sick ones. Children not well. In evening saw Rich and family for a few minutes. I notice by the Tribune to-day a statement discussed at length saying that 1925 marked the beginning of an Era of Peace over the world.

Dec. 21. I helped do washing, then did some canvassing for the Rug people with no success. I took our lamb to Market.

Dec. 22. Again in town, did a little Xmas shopping.

Dec. 23. Our children are sick. Edson and Joseph L. are quite miserable and Kathryn too. It seems there is some one sick all the time. We are recieving Christmas cards from several of our friends but it seems we're hardly able to answer.

Dec. 24. Made ready for Santa Claus which the children greatly expect to bring something. I attended the drawings at D&B garage, also the one at Sugar House, but got nothing—which is always my luck. We fixed up the dolls and little wagon and trinkets and tended our little sick children.

Dec. 25. Christmas morning. A beautiful clear day and no snow. So much different to a year ago. We spent the day at home.

Dec. 26. Saturday. Uncle Rone and I caught some kids riding old Molly which shows they've been doing it several times as the mare is thin and tired. We put the box on the wagon and trailed it behind the Ford to Rich's where we loaded a few limbs of old trees from E. R. Woolleys place and brot it home with old Bird and Molly. Then after dinner we drove to town to see Uncle Lorin but saw none of the office force except E. R. W. Saw Buck Jones at the Cinema then at Rich's learned that he had been laid off work. We decided to go to Cache Valley in early a.m. but upon reaching home found the little ones (i.e. Mary and Lorin) sick, so I drove back and reported. They didn't go to Cache.

Dec. 27. Sunday. At Home. Frances and Merle and their son Milo visited with us. Milo is a good entertainer with his songs and dances. Rich, Veda and family visited us also. Kathryn and J.L. were quite sick all night which caused much worry, also Little Mary. Winnie is so tired and worried that she's sick too.

Dec. 28. Children a little better but Winnie no better. Maleta and I did the Washing. Edson and I took the plow and harrow from Thurmans. Baby Lorin real sick all night. We prayed many times. Each time relief came for a while. Maleta is a natural nurse and does her best and works hours and hours over time and no complaints, as also does Winnie. God bless my dear Wives and children.

Dec. 29. Helped tend the little sick ones and do the house work.

Dec. 30. Uncle Rone came up and drove the team and wagon to Rich's. Roxie and Fred and baby Donald, with Marge and Leon and baby Bobby, came up and spent some time with us. The girls stayed most of the Day.

I with Rich and Uncle Rone spent most of the day in town just running around looking for work and found none.

Dec. 31. I took Winnie and baby Lorin into Dr. Skolfields office at 11:00 oclock where Rich and Veda were also with their baby Dan. Little Dan is in a bad way, and Two Drs. (Skolfield and Dr. Blood) examined him for some time and advised an operation immeadeately because the mouth of the stomach is closed up and the little fellow is starving. He was taken to the LDS Hospital and operated upon at 3:15 oclock to-day.

Just before going to town I had an interview with Nathaniel Baldwin and Walter Steed. I asked Baldwin for some money on what he owes me. Steed came in and said they weren't willing to allow me anything for the work I've done on the Burbridge place where I live.

Baldwin said he didn't want to do anything about it because things were in a mess etc. etc. We had a heated discussion of the affair and I got no money.

Grandpa John W. Woolley is 94 years old to-day.

January 1, 1926. After morning chores and telling my children some stories, at about noon Maleta, Mary and I drove to Fred and Roxie Taylors on 4th So. 10th East where Maleta and baby visited Roxie and Marge and their husbands, while Rich, John Y., Rone and I drove to Centerville and visited Grandpa Woolley. We administered to Rich's baby at the Hospital.

Jan. 2. John Y., Rone and I drove to town. Rone and I walked several miles trying to sell wood for E. R. Woolley. From 4 to 7 p.m. we visited with Uncle Lorin Woolley. At Ray & Harvey Cafe, Rone related 3 dreams to us. One about Lorin's stallion fighting a big black one, Lorins Bull fighting a big black one, and A peculiar service at the Tabernacle and Pres. Grant leading a ragtime song and loosing his clothes etc.

Jan. 3. Sunday. I read and told stories to my children (which they are very anxious to hear) concerning my boyhood days and my missionary life and about Adam, Noah, Joseph, Daniel, Jesus, Nephi, Joseph Smith, and others.

At 3 p.m. Winnie, Edson, Kathryn and myself visited Veda, also Rich and Martha at the Hospital. Little Dan is improving nicely they say. Told more stories to the little ones and wrote Diary since Dec. 29th.

Jan. 4. Attended the trial in the 3rd District Court (under Judge L. B. Wight) of Nathaniel Baldwin vs. Ernest R. Woolley. It was quite intresting to me because of the way Attorney Walton tried to hook E. R. W.

Uncle Rone and I tried to sell onions and wood.

Jan. 5. Again at the trial. It is strange to see the people taking definite stands for one side or the other. It evidently involves the fight for the beginning of the end and means much to the whole people.

Winnie is suffering severely with headaches and some female disturbances. I this evening brot Aunt Fannie up to uncle Rone's. He is expecting a new arrival.

Jan. 6. The new arrival came to Uncle Rones at 2:30 this a.m. Dr. Skolfield never came. Elva and baby girl is [sic] doing fine.

Uncle Rone and I went to town to sell onions but no success. Trial is post-poned until 12th. Rich's baby doing fine at the Hospital.

Jan. 7, 8. In town again looking for work and talking to the men at E. R. Woolley's offices, i.e. John T. Clark, Clyde Nielson, Leslie Broadbent, Royal B. Young, Jimmie Falk, E. R. Woolley, L. C. Woolley, J. Y. Barlow and some others who often come.

Winnie suffers much with a pain in her head and neck. We work and pray for her.

Jan. 9. Maleta and I went to town. Aunt Mary is quite sick. Maleta helped with the washing and cleaning. Father Warner Porter talked to me of conditions and times in early days in the United Order and told how he preached the gospel to the classes he attends in church. He is grounded in the faith of the gospel and I think he is entitled to a place in the highest Kingdom of Heaven if anyone is. He has lived a wonderful life.

Jan. 10. Violet's 26th birthday (I think). Sunday. I assisted in the housework. Told my children some stories of Joseph sold into Egypt. and of my early boyhood days. Near evening we all drove to Richards. Found Veda just returned with baby from the Hospital feeling fine, also Bro. Geo. Hodawell and wife and daughter Lucile visiting there. Martha and all were well. Winnie is still suffering with pains. John Y. Barlow and I administered to her in Barlow's house.

Jan. 11. I helped the folks with the washing and stayed around home all day.

Jan. 12. Uncle Rone obtained permission from E. R. Woolley for us to get some wood, so we proceeded to get some. John and Rich were ready to go to court. We went with them but court did not convene. We then got two loads of wood and Uncle Rone helped me get some hay too.

Jan. 13. Was at the court room at 10 a.m. and heard a very intresting session at which the Judge L. B. Wight had to post-pone the trial to avoid rendering a decision.

Jan. 14. Uncle Lorin was intending to pay us a visit but had to hurry home to his father who was hurt by a fall. Rone and I talked to Mr. LaThair Allred[173] about his automobile signal system as a prospect for a job.

Back row: Jessie, Maleta, Lizzie,
Front row: Mary and Warner Porter
(with baby Mary Jessop on his knee.)

Jan. 15. We looked around for some opportunities to make a little money. However we're anxiously watching the court proceedings.

Jan. 16. Maleta went with me to town to visit her parents.

Jan. 17. Sunday. I attended Sunday School in the ward, the first time in many weeks and nothing unusual stirring. In p.m. we all, i.e. my families, visited Rich's while John Y., Moroni J., Richard and I visited Grandpa Woolley. Found him feeling quite well and glad to see us. He said he thot he would live to see the church 100 years old. He says "Keep it up boys, don't budge an inch, stay with the truth. There'll soon be a change," etc. etc. Sr. Woolley's mother Sister Fisher is quite ill. Bro. Woolley asked us to administer to her (because she seemed to be choking) and dedicate her to die. We did so. Uncle Rone annointed her and I sealed the annointing unto that end. We're looking for her to go.

Jan. 18. I rec'd a letter from Violet and Fawn asking us to come to a surprise on Father on the 23rd. Rich and I began planning for it. The weather is cold and a good layer of snow covers the ground everywhere around. Rone and I phone[d] around for Mr. Allred or Richardson about the auto signal system, but we found nothing out. We saw the poultry show on W. 2nd So.

Jan. 19. We're just running around most every day.

Jan. 20, 21. Same things. A new calf born to-day.

Jan. 22. Rone and I did some work on Richard's car until noon then visited Bro. Arthur Richardson of West Jordan who has the state agency for the signal system. Visited Uncle Dan Bateman and family and had a good chat on problems of the day seen in scriptures. Froze my auto radiator on road home and had quite a time getting home.

Jan. 23. Had Ronald Olson cut my hair and made ready to go to Cache Valley. At 2:45, Rone with his children Kathleen and James, Martha with children Louis and Juanita, Richard and I left in his car for Millville. We had quite a cold ride but reached there OK. At 6:45 a crowd of people met at Violets place, then all went to Fathers and we surely surprised them (i.e. Father and Mother) and had a good time. Several of us sat up and talked until 4:45 a.m. then slept till 9 (24th) at mothers. All of fathers children except Ruby were there. Eslie Jensen came again and we had a good visit. He said that in the Laundry work he had noticed that at least 95% of the people['s] garments were the new style.

Rone and children, Rich, Fawn and I left Millville at 4:40 and arrived in SLC at 9 oclock. A cold ride but all well. Folks OK.

Jan. 25. Father's birthday. 57 years to-day. At 1:30 p.m. J. Y. Barlow told Uncle Rone and I about Sr. Fishers funeral to be held at 1 oclock. We left the Kenyon Hotel at 1:30 and drove to Centerville Ward House in time to hear the closing song. We rode to the Cemetary in sleighs and assisted at the grave. Grandpa Woolley introduced us as particular friends of his, which I consider to be a great honor. We saw Uncle Lorin too also at the office of E. R. Woolley in the Judge Bldg.

Jan. 26. At town running around some.

Jan. 27. Helped Uncle Rone haul a load of wood to his place with old Bird and Molly. Then we hauled some hay from Ranck's field to my place.

Jan. 28. Was around home all day. Also on Jan. 29th doing little jobs around the place. Was in town 30th.

Jan. 31. Sunday. We was at home all day reading the book "Succession in the Presidency."

Feb. 1. Uncle Rone and I went to town to see Mr. Allred on the Auto Signal business. Saw Royal William's steam auto invention.

Talked to Uncle Lorin some. Visited the U of U to see the big Dinosaurs in the Meusium [sic]. Had a little argument with a Mr. Kerr (of the Indian Relics

Meusium) on the origin and age of man and concerning the scripture in Book of Moses, P. of G. P. that man was the first flesh upon the earth etc.

Uncle Lorin came home with us, ate supper at our house, then visited Uncle Rones where we learned some things concerning the origins of this earth, etc., and The Kingdom of God. Took him back to the Bamberger Depot in SLC at 9:30.

Feb. 2. Agreed to see Mr. Allred again but missed him, and we stayed around all day in town looking for him but didn't see him.

Feb. 3. I went to Centerville (via street car) and Woolley's [and] helped with the chores around the barn and husked corn from the corn shalks(?). A rain and snow storm came today and soaked me.

Feb. 4. Helped Ross with the chores and hauled straw for the cows and cattle and horses.

Feb. 5, 6. Doing chores and husking corn. At 5:17 I left Woolleys just in time to miss the train. So I cot a ride to Bountiful, then two rides to SLC, then toward home after leaving the street car.

Feb. 7. Sunday. I shaved off my moustache which Winnie and Maleta have coaxed for for quite a while. Shortly after noon Rich and Father came up and they and I went to town to see Mr. Allred. Found Uncle Rone at the Kenyon Hotel and Mr. Allred at his home on 528-2nd Ave. We then drove to Rich's home where my family was visiting for a while.

Feb. 8. Rich and I went to Woolley's at Centerville and worked at the corn shalks all day. Then came to SLC, got Maleta and Mary who were visiting her parents [and] picked up Father and Uncle Rone at the Kenyon Hotel. They were talking to John T. Clark who had just made some prophecies concerning some notable future events, i.e., "The powers that will attact [sic] the United States from the east will be three times stronger than the United States defense, and at the same time the Japanese would attact [sic] this country from the South (thru Mexico) and the West by air. All this would come in the next great war which is soon to come, and before this war would cease, 1,700,000 Lamanites would lay down their lives in defense of this people." Also he said, "Inside of 1 year, 8 months and 4 days, the records would come fourth." He said this in connection with some remarks about Reed Smoot (U.S.S.) wearing two hats, one denoting Apostleship and one denoting Senatorship. He (John T.) said also that Heber J. Grant would arise to speak before a large audience in the Tabernacle and point to the book The One Mighty and Strong lying before him on the pulpit and say, "Yes Bro. Clark is right—He is the One Mighty and Strong." This will happen before 1 year from next March. Other things he said too.

Father slept with me at home.

Feb. 9. Alf. Smurthwaite and Father and I drove to Draper about 20 miles south and visited the Mickelson chicken ranch where 4000 White Leghorn hens are installed. We were trying to sell baby chix and brooders. We also visited several other merc. ranches, among them the fine diary [sic] and poultry farm of Mr. Allen. These people have placed their order some time ago so we're too late for them. We drove back thru Sandy and talked business to several others, but made no sales.

Feb. 10. Today I'm 34 years old. Much of the time I'm wondering, wondering, wondering, and praying for power to do better in every way, that I may accomplish more and make a greater success of my life. Of all the disturbances and arguments and troubles I have with anyone, I have the hardest battles with myself to conquer me and keep self even held down to do things half right and respectable. I seek (in my heart) not to shun responsibility. I seek only to be equal to responsibility, and I pray for power, i.e. faith to be true to the Lord and his chosen servants, in short, to my covenants.

I spent the day with Smurthwaite canvassing for chix and brooders, but no financial returns yet. The day was quite cold.

Feb. 11. Again canvassing south and west of Holliday. I took a severe cold to-day. In a.m. I met Bishop Tom Bennion who came into Harry Smurthwaite's Store. We discussed religion some. I ate dinner at 1129 Roosevelt Ave. with Bro. and Sister Alf. Smurthwaite.

Feb. 12. I was laid up with a severe cold. An extremely sore throat felt like the diphtheria I had when a child, only not so bad.

Feb. 13. Still housed up. My dear wives do all they can for me. Wait on me in every way to help me get better. We're having to do without grain for the cows again. Fagg Bros. don't seem to want to extend any more credit to us and we're needing many things, so I've got the blues to-day wondering what to do.

Feb. 14. Sunday. About 12 m.[sic], Maleta, Mary and I drove to Salt Lake City where they visited the folks on 316 Almond St. (i.e. Parents, Maude,

Binnie and Willard Porter) while Richard, John Y., Uncle Rone, Father JSJ, Fawn and I started for Centerville in Richard's car. We soon had a tire blowout so I took the crowd in my car. We visited Grandpa Woolley and wife Annie. I visited Lorin and wife Sara Ann, and son Mat. and grandson Cal. He (Lorin) was quite miserable with the flu or something similar. Grandpa is not well but was very glad to see us. We talked some. He told us some things to think about concerning the Keys of the Kingdom and he who holds them would come back and would need help, etc., etc.
We took Father and Fawn to the train for home to Millville at 4:20. The others of us came home.

Israel Barlow was hit by an auto and caused a broken leg, we learned. At Night I talked with my darling wives on the gospel subjects.

Feb. 15. Alf. Smurthwaite and I drove about south of Salt Lake canvassing for chickens and garden seeds, but we did little selling.

Feb. 16. I drove to H. S Smurthwaite store in Sugar House and waited for Alf. A rain and snow storm came quite hard and much of it. Finances are real scarce these days. We're out of coal and wood and money. I collected $1.00 for milk from V. C. Hegsted at the Radio Factory and bot a little coal. Richard and I drove to SLC, saw T. M. Woolley at Capitol Electric [and] were at E. R. Woolley's office a few minutes. Talked at some length with F. H. Olson and Clyde Nielson (Olson mostly) on gospel subjects. He is advocating strong that John T. Clark is "The One Mighty and Strong". (See Doc and Cov Sec 85.)

Feb. 17. The new snowfall is quite deep so I spent the day around home shoveling snow paths and a roadway for the car and got a little more coal from the Lincoln store.

Feb. 18. Shoveled more snow for a while then did some canvassing alone for baby chix from the Logan Electric Hatchery. Not much luck.

At night Winnie and I attended a social given by the teachers of the Sherman School (Mrs. Shepard, Principal) in the East Mill Creek Ward amusement hall. We spent a very enjoyable evening.

Feb. 19. Alf. S. and I canvassed again and did little selling. J.L. and Edson were vaccinated for Diphtheria.

Feb. 20. Again canvassing, sold little.

Feb. 21. Sunday. Winnie, J.L., Edson and Kathryn attended Sunday School. They taught some awful junk in the Parents class to-day. Sam Cornwall (teacher) said only 40 of the revelations in the D. & C. are for us, the lectures on faith were taken out because they were not doctrine to us, Sec. No. 1 is not for us, and none after 130 [were] accepted by the Church except the Manifesto, which (they say) is the last revelation in the book. He (Cornwall) said that we have a Prophet at the head of the church today and he recieves revelations for the church now. Ex-Bp. Capon said "No they are not recieving any revelation today because we won't live up to those already given." Many other ridiculous damnable things did they teach, according to Winnie's report to me.

Dan Bateman is 69 to-day. About 4 p.m. We all drove to West Jordan to see him and family, where Richard and family and J. Y. Barlow and families were visiting also. We returned home about 7:30. Talked on the gospel some.

Feb. 22. Washingtons birthday. A National Holliday. Many U.S. Flags are hoisted. Bro. Smurthwaite and I drove to Holliday then to Centerville trying to sell chicks and seed. Not much luck but lots of talking. I visited Bro. L. C. Woolley's to see how he was feeling (he has been quite sick for several days). Found Sr. Woolley and Olive at home and Bro. L. C. gone to town. We drove home during a snowstorm.

Feb. 23. Rich and Tomy Merriott [sic] and I had planned a trip up Farmington Canyon to take inventory of the Mining Co. Property, but on account of it snowing so much we didn't. Rich and I went to town after Alf. S. and I made a call to sell chicks.

We (Rich and I) attended the court listening to Baldwin under direct and cross examination. He has just returned from Chicago. Saw Bro. L. C. Woolley at E. R. Woolleys office, also a number of the fellows. T. M. Woolley paid us for a days work at the farm.

A cold snow storm all day.

My children always run for me when I reach home and love me dearly and tell me there [sic] stories in childish glee of hurts and pains, etc. I am thankful for them all.

Feb. 24. Listened in on the court again. During noon time I had a short talk with the Court Bailiff Bro.___ Kimball. He warned me of apostasy and being cut off the church if I continued to keep the company of these men (L. C., E. R. Woolley, J. T. Clark, etc.). Smurthwaite and I made some few calls.

Feb. 25. Again listened to the trial until noon, then Alf and I did some canvassing in Bountiful. Sold some.

Feb. 26. Alf and I selling seeds for Bailey & Sons. As B4 [sic], sold a little.

Feb. 27. Rich and Tomy Mariott rode to Farmington with Maleta, Mary and I. We (Rich, Tommy, and I) left Ianthus Barlows at 10:45 and walked up Farmington Canyon. The snow was quite deep and going was hard. We found the bunk house at the Lower Camp and cook house nearly to colapse [sic] with a burden of 2 ½ to 4 feet of packed snow on them. We found shovels and shoveled it off. Went to the Mud Creek tunnel [and] found powder, caps and fuse. We tried it out by firing off two shots. It was OK. Then up the canyon farther. Near upper camp a snow slide had come with mighty power, tearing up trees on the opposite of the canyon 100 yards from where the snow stopped. We dug away the snow to find the Koffman Tunnel, entered and took inventory of things in general [and] shoveled off snow from the cabin. Had a hard time coming down the canyon in the deep rotten snow. We were wet (soaked). Reached Ianthus' at 7 p.m. Ate supper and drove home.

Feb. 28. Quite sore and stiff from yesterday. Winnie, J.L., Edson, and Kathryn attended Sunday School. Frances and Merle and Milo visited us for a short time. The weather is beautiful so many people are out walking and riding. In evening we all (my family) visited Richard's folks for a while.

Mar. 1. Rich made report of the findings at the Camp (Mining) to J. Y. Barlow and others and preparations were immeadeately made for work up the canyon. I attended the morning session of Judge Wight's court. Baldwin under cross-examination. Alf. S. and I did some running around in the city and south among some Chinamen and Greeks, also others east of Murray but little success.

Mar. 2. A.m. at the court. Atty. Walton made a speech against Arthur Woolley's motion for non-suit. P.M. Alf and I did some work at Bountiful and at Centerville. Did a little selling.

Mar. 3. A.m. Atty. Wilson made a powerful, hellish speech against E. R. Woolley, L. C. Woolley, John T. Clark, H. S. Tanner, Clyde Nielson in motion for non-suit. P.M. Alf and I did more work in Bountiful. Sold out of early Ohio spuds. In evening I butchered our calf for Skaggs Store in Sugar House. [It] is but 17 lbs. @ 16 ¢ lb.

Mar. 4. Maleta and Mary and I went to town, she to her fathers place visiting with Roxie, Maude, Ivie B. Brockbank and the family. Judge Wight denied motion for non-suit. I paid last $5.00 on separator at Utah Imp. Co. Alf and I went to East Bountiful, did little selling.

Mar. 5. A.m. I attended court where Malan Wilson used all the sarcasm he could muster in trying to confuse Lorin C. Woolley under cross-examination and to prove him a liar but couldn't do it. P.M. Alf and I went to Bountiful [and] sold little stuff. I was quite sick with the cramps.

Mar. 6. A.m. I was quite miserable with my bowels. Fixed fence. Uncle Rone brot team from Rich's and helped me haul some hay. We left children at Richard's while Winnie, Maleta, babies and I went to town [and] did some shopping.

Mar. 7. Winnie, J.L, Edson, [and] Kathryn attended S. School. Maleta and I got dinner. In p.m. We all went to Rich's except Winnie and baby who went to meeting and Bp. Capon blessed the baby. The family visited while John Y., Uncle Rone, Rich and I visited with Grandpa Woolley at his home in Centerville. He was pleased to see us and said he had been looking for us since 10 oclock (this was about 3:30 p.m.). Each time we visit him he tells us the time is short when a change will take place and the One Mighty and Strong will come. We also visited Lorin and wife and Gordon and family.

Mar. 8. Winnie and I went to the court room but no court to-day. She took the street car home. Alf and I went to Bountiful and sold some orders ammounting [sic] to about $225.00. In evening Uncle Rone and family came up and ate Ice Cream with us, also Rich. We visited until about 11 oclock p.m.

Mar. 9. Winnie arose at 5 a.m. and started washing (I had prepared for it last night). At 9 We had it nearly done. Maleta finished while Winnie and I attended court and heard part of the cross examination of John T. Clark by Wilson. She went to Aunt Fannies while Alf and I worked in Bountiful. Winnie and I ate supper with Uncle Mart and family.

Mar. 10. I arose early. Maleta and I prepared to go to Cache Valley. Winnie and all the children stayed home. We left Salt Lake City (Rich and Veda, Dan, and Gene with us) about 8 oclock and arrived in Millville about 11 a.m. Found Father, Mother and all the folks feeling OK. We soon went to Logan to attend the funeral of Bro. Godfred Eschler who recently died of stroke, leaving 2 families and 16 living children. I introduced Maleta to several people. The funeral was held at 1 oclock in 6th Ward chapel. Among the speakers were Louis Cardon (high councilman) and Jos. R. Shepherd (Pres.of the Logan Temple). These men spoke of his good qualities and families and children and admonished all his children to follow in his footsteps. At night we all visited Dowayne's and had a

good time. Drove home and talked until 4 a.m. then retired for a few hours. (After the funeral Mother, Maleta, Violet and I walked around Logan some.)

Mar. 11. We expected to start for home soon but we waited for Father to see T. H. Cutler for apples, but he got none. At about 3 p.m. We left Millville and found the folks at home OK.

Mar. 12. Winnie, baby Lorin and I with Rich, Veda and baby Dan and Uncle Rone drove to Odgen (via West Bountiful to deliver some seed) to Willard Jessops to Aunt Robie's funeral. We saw several Relatives from Millville and Aunt Robies children Lucy, Bessie, Ted, Dick and Willard and families, and attended the funeral services in Odgen 1st Ward. It was good. After the funeral the crowd divided, part going to Dick's to Supper and the other to Willards. We had a good visit with the folks. We then visited Willards again while Winnie visited her sister Asenath Stevens. She told Winnie what a sinner she was for not leaving me etc.

We reached home about 10:30 and found J.L. and Edson asleep on the floor and in a chair. We were indeed thankful that they were allright.

Mar. 13. I run the tractor at Bro. Woolleys farm. Uncle Rone there too. Grandpa John Woolley is quite weak and discouraged physically.

Mar. 14. Sunday. I did a little work on the place and got some hay from the Ranck field, then Visited Rich's.

Mar. 15. I delivered some seed orders then worked on the tractor at Woolley's.

Mar. 16. Started Rich on the tractor until noon, then sold seed for Baileys.

Mar. 17. Worked on the place at home until noon plowing and hauling manure. At noon I rec'd a letter form Omega Inc. Co. signed by Nathaniel Baldwin Pres. advising me to move from the place. P.M. Winnie and I took some seed from Bailey's to Bountiful. Winnie, Kathryn and Lorin were intending to Visit Cleo Call Clark at Bountiful but we didn't find them so the[y] went with me until dark. Visited Grandpa Woolleys then went home.

Mar. 18. I was at Bountiful again selling some seed. Visited Grandpa Woolley again. He's getting better.

Mar. 19. Again at the seed business doing a little. Visited Woolleys again. Rich and Uncle Rone rode home with me. Each day since 17th I've been looking for a new home to move to.

Mar. 20. I run the tractor for Uncle Lorin and did a little canvassing in evening.

Mar. 21. Sunday. Winnie, J.L., Edson and Kathryn attended Sunday School again. In p.m. we rode around some in the car. Took Bro. Dan Bateman home. Visited Will Kartchner's and Grimstads at Sandy and Rich's for a few minutes. It seems that trials occur sometimes that are difficult to control and things are said and done at home that try our patience, and, like Paul, "When I would do good, evil is present." God help us to continually repent.

Mar. 22. I went canvassing to Bountiful selling some seeds. Also on 23rd the same, and 24th. Also this evening the force of men came down from Farmington Canyon having drifted 26 feet and found nothing. Thus John T. Clark's statement (that 20 feet would find the body of ore) didn't materialize as expected. Maybe the right time hasn't come yet for further development. Winnie, Kathryn, and baby and I visited Cleo Call Clark at Bountiful.

Mar. 25. Canvassing again round about Bountiful. Had Kenneth Olson with me. He rode to Farmington and I went on to Kaysville and Layton. Saw Bp. Layton and others. Sold 500 chix and came home bringing Uncle Rone from Centerville. (a.m.) I met Jos. H. Parry and made arrangements for instalation [sic] of a Radio set [at] L. L. Winegars's (Woods Cross).

Mar. 26. At Bountiful again. Each day this week I've visited Grandpa Woolleys Hoping for his strength to return. Aunt Susie Barlow seems to be a very good nurse for him.

Mar. 27. Maleta and Mary visited Father Porter while J.L., Edson and I visited the Live Stock Show at N. Salt Lake, then home.

Mar. 28. Sunday. Winnie and children attended S. School. Uncle Rone and I went to E. R. Woolley's then Rich's. Brot Vergel home with us. In p.m. Rich and family came up and we had ice cream and in evening talked on the gospel. We learned that Grandpa Woolley is quite sick and miserable to-day.

Mar. 29. Blustery, rainy, snowy weather and quite cold, so I did little canvassing. Winnie and baby Lorin and Kathryn went to town with me and visited Frances and Merle while I run around some. Bot Winnie some new shoes. Went with J. Y. Barlow and Mr. Baird to look over some houses for sale.

Mar. 30. Went to Bountiful and did little canvassing. Called at L. L. Winegars in intrest of a Radio Set from Jos. H. Parry Jr.

Mar. 31. Snowy and Blustery. Went with J. Y. B. and Mattie and Susie to Dr. Zamhe for toe nail operation.

Apr. 1. Vergel went with me canvassing in Bountiful and S. West of Kaysville and sold a little stuff and came home in the night.

Apr. 2. Stayed around town some in p.m. Uncle Rone and I went to Union and talked chicks and seeds.

Apr. 3. Also going about in the intrest of the seed business. Is raining considerably, so I could do but little. The city is filling up with people coming to Conference which begins to-morrow.

Apr. 4. Rich having gone to Bingham Canyon to work, Vergel brot Veda up in early a.m. to leave her baby (Dan) with Winnie while Maleta and I drove to the city to Conference. We got a good seat in rear east end of Tabernacle gallery and listened to the opening meeting of the conference. Pres. Heber J. Grant gave the opening talk. Nothing unusual. Admonished the people to obey the laws of the land. [He] read extracts from Lincoln and Roosevelt; and patronize[d] home industry, plant sugar beets, subscribe for the Deseret News. He [also] read some statistics on church expenditures and general information concerning some changes in stakes and missions and the growth of same, Word of Wisdom, prohibition. P.M. walked about the grounds listening on the Radio speakers and meeting some old acquaintances. Evening Winnie and I visited Gertrude Wilson (cousin) and family and Aunt Laura, Lillie, and Roy who just returned from a short mission to the Central States.

Apr. 5. Attended some of the conference in a.m. At noon John Y and I drove to the McKinley ward where a funeral was held over John's niece Mrs. Paul, (I think), age 26. The service was held in the McKinley ward house and presided over by a Mormon Bishop, and a Minister (of the St. Paul's Episcopal Church) dressed in his robes performed part of the program. He stood by the casket and seemly talked to the dead person, and among other things said, "I commend your soul unto God," etc. etc.

Sr. Barlow (Johns Father's wife) rode with John, Susie and I to the Bountiful cemetery with the funeral. I visited the grave of my own darling little son Don. It seemed that he was there with me and seemed to comfort me and bring me closer to him in heaven (for I was deeply touched thinking of him). John and Susie and I drove to Grandpa Woolley's in Centerville where Uncle Lorin was in Grandpa's room with him and was reading in the Life of Pres. John Taylor and concerning one of Pres. Taylors last sermons. The Spirit of the Lord came upon him (Uncle Lorin) and we all wept for joy because of the spirit of Prophecy resting upon him. He said, "The next President of the church will not be one of the present quorum of the Twelve." I thot, "What a contrast in conditions, for here sat Those men (holding the highest Authority on the Earth) at home quietly alone, while those supposedly holding this power [are] arrayed before the people in Conference." This meeting gave me satisfaction and food while the conference seemed empty.

In evening Winnie and I attended the Central States Missionary Reunion in the Granite Stake Tabernacle. We met several old friends. Among them were Elmer Lewis (of Georges Creek, Ark.), a son of Ernest Lewis where I enjoyed many hours while on a mission. Elmer and Wife and baby now live in Clearfield, Ut.

Apr. 6. Attended only a little of the con- ference. Attended a show with Uncle Rone.

Apr. 7. Delivered some seed and canvassed some.

Apr. 8. Stayed at home nearly all day not feeling well. I heard of Judge Wight deciding against Woolley's and in favor of Baldwin in all that he asked for.

Apr. 9. Canvassing some. P.M. Took Harry Smurthwaite to see some Brooder prospects at Mark Mumford's. Today Uncle Rone helped me get a jag of hay for my cows, then took the teams to Mumfords. Upon returning to his home in my car via 23rd East, Little Job Barlow (son of Israel and Belva Barlow), age 2 ½ years, attempted to cross the road in front of me. He came from between 2 wagons which were standing in the middle of the road, Alma Butler in one and his Bro. in Law in the other. I turned quick to avoid hitting him and he ran into the rear fender and was knocked to the road very hard, unconscious for 2 or 3 minutes and looked quite badly. Uncle Rone, Alma Butler and I administered to him with oil in the name of the Lord. (I anointed, Bro. Butler Sealed it.) Considerable excitement for a while. I went back again at night to see him.

Apr. 10. At home most of the day with a severe headache. Visited little Job who is improving. Made some calls in west Salt Lake City.

Apr. 11. Sunday. J and Kathryn and I attended S. School and I asked permission or applied for Baptism for J.L. to Bro. Collyer of the Bishopric. Annie, Ruth and Susie visited us for a little while. We talked of religious subjects in p.m., and at 6:30

Winnie and I went to the LDS Mexican church house, 534 So. 3rd West, Salt Lake City, to attended services there (on recomendation [sic] of Jos. H. Parry Jr.), but no church held. We visited Mrs. Lorie Richens at about 840 W. 2nd So., then at home.

Apr. 12. Winnie , Maleta , Kathryn, Mary and Lorin Royal drove around considerable thru Holliday and Salt Lake looking for a new home but found none. We drove to town to 316 Almond St. Visited Uncle Warner, Aunt Mary and Roxie there, then I drove to West part of the city and out to 2900 West 5th So. selling Chicks.

Apr. 13. Went to Bountiful in intrest of the seed business for Bailey's. Visited Grandpa Woolley too.

Apr. 14. Again selling seeds West of Salt Lake City.

Apr. 15. Arbor Day and J.L.s 8th Birthday. Went to Bountiful again.

Apr. 16. Uncle Rone and I worked for Pearl Thurman fixing things up at the place.

Apr. 17. At Thurmans

Apr. 18. Sunday. Around home most all day.

Apr. 19. At Thurmans. Also 20th. At Ernest R. Woolley's too building fence during most of the week.

Apr. 24. Having obtained a recommend for baptism for J.L. and all preparations made, Winnie and I with Baby Lorin Royal and J.L. attended the Baptism Service at the Baptistry in basement of the Salt Lake Tabernacle at 10:30 a.m. Our boy was baptized by Elder Wendell R. Anderson. He likes it fine and seems pleased over it. Visited Uncle Warner and Aunt Mary. Maleta is very sick, unable to keep any food in her stomach. We're quite worried over it and consulted Dr. Skolfield, but nothing seems to remedy it.

Apr. 25. E. R. Woolley wants me to help build a fence, so with others I helped most of the day. Maleta is worse so Uncle Rone and I drove to Town. After several attempts to reach Dr. Skolfield by telephone, I found her in her room at Hotel Utah, room 540. Arrangements was made for Hospital service (after administrations by the Elders, Rone and I). Maleta is very sick so at 10:30 Aunt Elva and I took her to the Hospital, LDS room 436. I intended to go with Richard to Bingham, but on account of these difficulties I couldn't go.

Apr. 26. About 8:30 a.m. Winnie was driving to the Radio Plant to collect a $1.50 milk account from Mr. Hegsted on account of us being hard pressed for money. She was also taking J.L. and Edson to school (at Oakwook Ave. and Evergreen Ave.) when a Mr. John J. Hammer of Murray R.D.#3 and a Mr. Atkinson driving a small Overland car was directly in the pathway of Winnie and was hit quite hard, throwing Edson out of the car and landing on his back in front of [the] car, but fortunately [he] was able to go on to school. Winnie came home crying pitifully and very nervous. I was somewhat shocked too. Between sobs she told me the happening. I repaired a tire break (caused by the collision) and drove down assisting them getting their car to D & B Garage (33rd So. Hyland Dr.) where it was repaired and charged to me. $29.85. P.M. Rich returned from Bingham as I was on my way to take the Stage from S. L. City, so I rode with him to Bingham to the upper end of Hyland Bvy (?). Saw Vergel and Ronald Olson and at 6 p.m. Rich, Ronald and I went in the mine of Utah Metals Co. We walked about 1 mile into the earth under a big mountain. Rich and I mucked out the rock pile made by the blasts while Ronald used the machines and drilled and loaded the face of the tunnel for the next blast, which was done just as we went off shift about 1:30 a.m.

Apr. 27. We washed up and went to bed I slept with Vergel and we slept until noon. Prepared Dinner and lunch again and at 6 went to work again in the mine.

Apr. 28. Rich and I drove his car home where I telephoned to the Hospital about Maleta. Went to work at Bingham again at 6 oclock.

Apr. 29. Slept till 10 a.m. Rich and I climbed to the very tops of the mountains south of us where we could look down upon Utah Lake and Utah County also on the large scope of Tooele Valley. It was a hard climb but we enjoyed it. Worked at 6 again till 2 oclock. Today Maleta came home.

Apr. 30. We drove home again. Visited Uncle Dan Bateman and family. Again at Bingham. In p.m. Louis Fugal came to the mine to take his place, so after helping with the shift, Rich, Ronald and I drove home. Had some tire trouble of which we've had much.

May 1. Irrigated nearly all day.

May 2. Sunday. Winnie attended S. S. and She and I and J.L. attended Fast Meeting where J.L. was confirmed a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter day Saints by Elder Arthur S. Woods (2nd counselor to Bp. Rich).

My family and I drove to D&B Garage for a few moments, and while there an accident occured [sic] rendering a man unconscious for several minutes. We visited Aunt Fannie's, also Martha (Mattie) for a few minutes.

May 3. As much rain fell this week, I did little except running around and do[ing] a little fixing at home. At 12:25 Leslie Broadbent, Uncle Rone and I met Grandma Jessop at the Union Pacific R.R. station just returned from California. Leslie took her to Aunt Fannies at 1623 So. 11th E. while Uncle Rone and I got the trunk.

May 4. Rainfall. I intended to work for Uncle Lorin, so Winnie, Maleta, Mary, Kathryn, baby Lorin and Grandma and I drove to Centerville and paid a little visit to Grandpa Woolley. I visited Susie Barlow and Sara Ann Woolley and ate dinner with them, then we returned to S.L. City and home.

May 5. Ran around town some. More rain. Grandma came up to see us most all day, also Aunt Elva and family.

May 6, 7. Not much of anything, only odd jobs around home. Shipped Grandmas trunk home and saw a big school boy parade.

May 8. A cold rainfall and sleet came most of the a.m. At noon we quickly prepared ourselves for a trip to Millville and took Grandma with us, leaving Maleta and Mary to Uncle Warner's. We made good time and arrived in Millville at 5:40.Saw Aunt Lilly Cummings. Stayed at Fathers. The folks were quite surprised and glad to see us. After supper, Father, Fawn and I took Grandma to Aunt Ella Bailey's in Logan. We saw them, and Aunt Gill and two children Keith and Lucile came also, and all much pleased to see Grandma so well.

May 9. A beautiful day. We ate a good dinner at Dowayne and Pearl's (this Mothers Day). We saw and Visited Violet who went with us. We left Millville at 5 oclock, and after several stops reached home about 10 oclock. All OK. (Uncle Rone took care of our cows while we were away.)

May 10. Started working on the North place (3797 Hy. Drive) helping Clyde Nielson, Martin Olson and Uncle Moroni prepare the place for a Resort called Hyland Wood. Leslie Broadent is the chief over-seer.

May 11. At Hyland Wood. [Also] 12th, 13th , [and] 14th (my darling little Don's Birthday).

May 15. At Hyland Wood helping pull stumps, tear down old buildings, [and] remove and remodel things in general. Rec'd $10.00 as part pay.

May 16. Sunday. Kathryn pleaded with me to go with her to Sunday School so I went with her and J.L., but there no school was held on account of Stake Conference.

May 17. Worked with Uncle Rone and E. R. Woolley's big black team plowing and scraping for road ways etc around about the place (Hyland Wood). Also May 18th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 22nd every day at Hyland Wood. Rich moved to West Jordan.

May 23. Sunday. We visited Richard and Family at West Jordan where they moved to the 19th and visited with Uncle Dan Bateman and family there also. We trailed the wagon from Rich's to Batemans, then J.L., Edson, Kathryn and I drove old Bird and Molly home from there. (My children think it a rare privilege to ride in a wagon and be around the horses.) We intended going to see Grandpa Woolley but too late in the day. We visited Maleta's parents. They gave us two iron beds. Visited Martha on Cottage Ave. for a few minutes.

May 24. At Hyland Wood, also 25th, 26th, 27th, [and] 28th. J.L. and Edson are with me working at the new resort. In p.m. (evening) Uncle Rone and I visited Grandpa and Uncle Lorin Woolley in Centerville. They were glad to see us. Grandpa says, "The Gospel's true Whether I believe it or not." He says,"A Change is coming." We were talking of Church conditions and refered to Heber C. Kimball's prophecy where in he says, A Test, A Test is coming" and other things.

May 29. Worked until noon at Hyland Wood, then went home and prepared to go to Bingham. My Family and I drove to West Jordan thinking to find Rich, but he didn't come home. So we drove back north to the paved hiway and I started walking and soon cot a ride to Carr Fork. I was quite tired when I reached the camp. Found Rich, Vergel and Ronald OK. A Mr. Paul Nelson worked with Rich and I. We had arguments on the fullness of the Gospel and he against it. We worked from 6 p.m. to 2 a.m.,then May 30th from 8 a.m. to 4:45 p.m. and were surely tired. It surely seemed good to come out into the open air and sunshine. This evening I'm alone in the camp (Rich gone home, Vergel and Ronald gone in the mines). I'm thinking of my sweethearts (Wives and children) and of many things to be in this day and time, and I pray God Bless them and help us to be true to the truth which has been given us.

May 31. On duty in the mine with Rich and Paul N. We had more discussion on the gospel, he always arguing in favor of present rules and discipline of the church and Rich and I in favor of the fullness of the gospel.

Ronald has quit Louis Fugal and Vergel and Rich are about to do it.

Jun. 1. Worked all day, then for 4 hours in evening with Moses Nelson and Geo. Smith on account of Vergel quitting. At Midnight Vergel and I left Bingham with Mose and George. Vergel went to Rich's place in West Jordan and I rode on home, reaching there at 3 a.m. Found all well.

Jun. 2. Did some tire fixing and car fixing at the D&B Garage.

Jun. 3. Worked in the hay at Bro. Lorin C. Woolleys farm.

Jun. 4. Uncle Rone came and helped us in the hay too. We had some good talks to Uncle Lorin on gospel subjects. Visited Grandpa. Slept at Lorins.

Jun. 5. Matt, Rone and I hauled hay and in evening came home. Met Winnie and Maleta and children in Town.

Jun. 6. Did some tire fixing. Told stories to my children. Visited Grimstads in Sandy then Rich's folks in Jordan, had a good strawberry feed and returned home.

Jun. 7. Went for Woolley's but did some shopping until 9 a.m. and missed the car. Talked to Donald Jessop on his way home to Logan, just from teaching in Arizona and [a] trip to California. Hauled hay with Ross and Rone.

Jun 8. Finished the hay and came home in evening to bring word about a job for Rone at the Capital Brass Foundry. Found all well at home.

Jun. 9. Run around Salt lake City some. Went to Foundry but found Rone didn't take the job. Did a few jobs around home.

Jun. 10. Went to Woolleys again. Plowed some and helped Uncle Lorin sack wheat and helped Olive move furniture for house cleaning. Talked to Grandpa some, and Uncle Lorin told me some things pertaining to the gospel. He is a wonderful teacher to me and I realize to some extent his mission. I went home in evening. Walked from Hy. Drive up home.

Jun. 11. Did some shopping with the family. In evening drove to Richard's intending to go to the mines, but didn't get to see him, so returned home with the folks after a short visit with Uncle Dan Bateman.

Jun. 12. Irrigated and did up a few little jobs, and with J.L., Edson,, and Kathryn went to Thurmans for the team (Bird and Molly) and the mower and rake and cut some hay at home. Uncle Rone came and helped me with it.Another incident I forgot to mention on the 11th. J.L., Edson, Kathryn and I went to see Uncle Martin Olson to put up my hay. He was sick with Rheumatism so he couldn't do it. I went to 1129 Roosevelt Ave. to the home of Alf Smuthwaite to have a settlement with him on my seed selling. I could do nothing but take his figures on Bailey Seed Co., so I accepted a check for $28.50 and ordered 50 heavy left-over chix thru him and paid him $4.50 for them. He then asked me to come to the Emmerson ward and give to the Parents Class a talk on Priesthood. This led to some discussion of which he and his wife took part and agreed to, but upon mentioning the Revelation of 1882 (Oct. 13) pertaining to callings and requirements of the priesthood (i.e. plural marriage), he became fussed and fidgety, and without any argument he invited me to leave the place which I did.

Jun. 13. Sunday. I raked and bunched the hay cut yesterday and took the outfit back to Thurmans. With my family, rode to Richard's and found Rich ready to leave for the mines and Vergel quit to go home. Vergel and Winnie and children drove with us to Bingham up Carr Fork a short distance. They went back with the car. Rich and I went to camp and to work at 6 p.m. on the 550 level, timbering the mine on account of big pieces of rock falling from the roof. Too dangerous to work around.

Jun. 14. After sleeping till 9 a.m., Rich and I took a hike over the workings of the Utah Copper Co. and saw a wonderful scene of moving a mountain. Slept some and worked again at 6 p.m. Not much luck.

Jun. 15. To-day we walked down to Bingham, did some shopping and saw more of the Utah Copper Works. Worked at 6 but got word from the foreman (Joe Hartel) that we had to tear down our timbering and make it wider, making more blasting and much more work necessary. This almost disheartened us. We worked the whole shift and accomplished practically nothing.

Jun. 16. Wrote letters and read some. Accomplished little in the mine on account of poor service in getting our orders for timber and steel. The gas is bad.

Jun. 17. Not feeling well most of the day. Rich and I put in two slats of timber this shift. Studied the Popular Science Magazine.

Jun. 18. Rich and I cleaned up about the shack. At 6 worked in the drift which is wet and quite disagreeable and quite dangerous on account of loose rocks hanging over our heads all the time.

Jun. 19. At work again. Hurried out and went down the canyon hoping to get a ride home with somebody, but we walked about 3½ miles down. Many cars passed but we got no ride but kept on walking, and finally a switchman from B&GRR gave us a ride to where we walked about 1½ miles to Riches. Slept about 2 hrs. and I walked again to near Midvale, rode to near Murray, took the street car to 9th So. Salt Lake City, thence the Holliday car to 33rd So. Walked again and rode and walked again, reaching home about 10 a.m. (20th). Winnie went to meet me at 33rd So. and State at 3 a.m..

Lydia Spencer was home and she told me of a proposition in Southern Utah and Northern Arizona wanting us to go now. I was too tired to go to work.

Jun. 21. Uncle Rone [and] my folks visited Grandpa Woolley for a while, [then] came back to town [and] had a meeting with Uncle Lorin and told him the proposition which Lydia represented. He (Uncle Lorin) said it was alright and we should go. We drove to Midvale and I caught a ride with a fellow and went back to the Mines.

Jun. 22, 23, 24, 25, 26. Doing the same old thing at the mine (much blasting to enlarge the tunnel and much muck to remove to prepare way for the timbers). Walked down to Bingham, cot a ride with a Mr. Rindlisback who took me to 33rd So. 25th E. I walked home. Winnie went to Holliday to meet me. I had tire trouble and was late coming back. I disappointed her again but couldn't help it. Bathed and slept some and went back to Bingham with Albert Johnson of Holliday.

Jun. 27, 28, 29, 30. Doing the same kind of work timbering the mine. We kept on working nights. Mr. Bates (Richard's partner on the contract) quit on the 23rd and Rich and I have made better since he quit. But this evening we were asked to go on company time on account of ore finds, which we did until July 3rd. Packed up and rode down the canyon with Mr. Victor England, thence I rode with Mr. Rindlisback to home at 4:45 a.m.

Jul. 4. Found my folks all well except baby Lorin Royal not well on account of teething and some other troubles.

Carling and Lydia Spencer were there. We (Carling and I) went to West Jordan, got Uncle Dan and Rich and Uncle Rone in SLC, and had a very instructive meeting with Grandpa Woolley and Uncle Lorin, in which many good things were told by Grandpa, Uncle Lorin and Dan concerning the Urim and Thurmum and the Seer Stone and of their uses and by whom since the days of the Prophet Joseph, etc. etc. etc.

Carlings daughter Verna[174] and Ida Johnson[175], her friend and a niece of Carling, came home with us.

Jul. 5. Did some car fixing and at 2 p.m. we (my familys [sic]) visited for a while at Liberty Park, [at] Rich's at West Jordan, and home. Telephoned to Jensens in Millville for Vergel.

Jul. 6. Went to town, did some shopping. Vergel came and we had another meeting with Uncle Lorin in the Kenyon Hotel. He said, "Go and see the country and Go with My Blessings."

Jul. 7. Fixed up for our baby chix, cistern, etc and went to town to try and arrange for a way to get on our way, but had much difficulty in getting anywhere. Carling Spencer has an old Ford at Leo LaBarron's in Payson which he (Carling) said we could drive down, so we seen Cleve LaBarron about the liscense [sic] plates and obtained one of them but learned that Leo was in Salt Lake with the car.

Jul. 9. We tried to make a trade for an old Dodge car but couldn't quite make it. We (Richard, Vergel and I) tried to make a trade with Auto Exchange, but when they inquired into where we was going etc. we couldn't make a trade. It seems that Old Satan is against us. Uncle Rone wants to go but can't make it.

Jul. 10. Vergel has paid $185.00 to the Beverage Motor Co. on a new Star Car, and he was so tied up with them that they could do most any thing they wanted to. Vergel was quite disgusted with then. He signed an order for a used Star.

Jul. 11. Vergel wants to go to Cache Valley and so does [sic] my children, so about 11 oclock we left Salt Lake City, my family and Vergel in my Ford. We reached Millville about 2 p.m. Visited with Father, Mother, Dowayne and family, Violet and family, Martha and children, Sylmar, Fawn, Fred, Millward and Allie, Grandma Jessop, [and] Eslie and family. Visited Grandpa Yeates who is wonderfully pleasant altho bedfast.

Jul. 12. Visited Grandpa Yeates again and fixed up, picked some apples and raspberries and left at 2 p.m. for home again. Reached SLC about 6 p.m.

Found Rich at the Star sales room. Vergel paid them cash for the whole thing and we drove the car home. (Visited Grandpa Woolley on the way home.)

Jul. 13. Had some work done on the car, did some shopping, drove home and packed up intending to go. Drove to Rich's and packed up some more. Too late so I drove back Home for the night.

Jul. 14. Blessed my family and left home at 6 oclock a.m. Left Richard's at 7:20 and drove via Riverton to Provo (where we had some little car fixing done), to Payson and on to Nephi (where we loaded up with gas and oil), on to Elsinore thru many towns enroute, and found Lenora Porter Madsen[176] and family. They invited us to stay. We did so. Rich and I talked gospel to them (Leon T. and Lenora).

Jul. 15. Left at 6 a.m. Drove to Panquitch, had some breakfast and tire trouble. We drove 40 miles off the way to see Bryce Canyon, a most wonderful scene. Beautiful roads. Then we drove on to Hatch, went off the road 4 mi. to where we visited Roy and Aunt Laura Porter, then on to Carling Spencer Ranch. Met the family, Isaac Carling and Family, [and] Bro. Colvin and Family. During the night a rain storm came and we moved our bed into the barn. Bro. Spencers is fine family.

Jul. 16. Sister Lydia was quite anxious to have Bro. Gernsey Spencer (Carling's Bro.) come up, so I took Lydia and Bro. Colvin to Kanab via Glendale, Orderville and Mt. Carmel. Bro. and Sr. Colvin stayed in Kanab, and Bro. and Sr. Gernsey Spencer and baby Ann, came back with us (Lydia and I), a 66-mile trip and the roads quite rough. Bro. Spencer is totally blind and almost helpless on account of rheumatism and a tumor on the base of the brain. His eyes look perfect. Lydia has great hopes of his being healed, and he has too and seems bright and is able to converse well on almost anything we talk about.

We reached the ranch in good time. Rich and Vergel had gone with Carling and son Ronald to a fish hatchery some 21 miles away. I took Verna, Annie [and] Charlotte for a ride up the canyon and back. At night (being invited by Verna), Verna, Annie, Charlotte and Howard and a Mr. Black and I attended a dance in Glendale and had a good time.

Jul. 17. I went with Bro. Carling to the fish hatchery and helped him and son Ferrell plant about 13,000 little brook trout in the streams. At night we had serious engine trouble and had Vergel tow us in with the Star.

Jul. 18. Sunday. We fasted for Bro. Spencer. Richard, Vergel, Verna, Charlotte, Ronald and I took a hike to the mountains north to some cliffs like Bryce Canyon. Talked some and read Revelation of Oct. 13, 1882, to Bro. Gernsey and we administered to him. Rich annointed and I sealed and promised him he should be healed in the own time and way of the Lord. We ate dinner about 3:30 then wrote letters to home and mother. Verna and Annie each wrote to my folks. At night we (the girls and We Jessops) played games on the lawn—a game of questions.

Jul. 19. Helped Carling finish overhauling his truck engine and packed up, ate dinner. Charlotte intended to ride to Fredonia, Ariz. with us and Verna to Lee's Ferry but was quite afraid of talk about them, however they decided to go. We went to Kanab, got some supplies, hence to Fredonia, Arizona where we met Isaac Carling and his Uncle Eli Judd. Bro. Judd invited us to stay over-night, but we traveled on (leaving Charlotte and taking Isaac with us) to Jacobs Lake on the Buckskin Mountains and in the Kiabab forest. I was quite miserable with a headache. We camped for the night.

Jul. 20. I took the wheel and drove for some 60 miles down the mountain thru House Rock Valley where we seen about 35 head of Buffalo among the cattle. We traveled thru sand and sage and thru an awful rough country and reached Lee's Ferry among a very rough barren country, but a little oasis in the desert here is delightfully green with corn and alfalfa and melons, etc. We met Bro. Jerry Johnsons family and Elmer Johnsons family and Verna's Bro. Myrl, who showed us around the place and gave us a feast of melons and fruit. We ate supper with Bro. Johnson and family and spent the evening talking the gospel with them. Verna prepared beds and we slept at their house.

Jul. 21. Verna prepared breakfast for us. We sat around and talked most of the day. Ate melons, fruits, corn, etc. Verna and all treated us royal. In evening Jerry took us up to the ferry boat. Rich, Verna and I went across with Mr. Moon (the ferryman) taking 3 young fellows from New York City in a Ford car. I talked considerable with one of them, Mr. James Sweeney. They say they are employees of the NYC tax office.

The Colorado River is very muddy and seems deep. This place is surrounded by High Barren red cliffs many hundreds of feet high. Rich, Verna and I visited Mr. and Mrs. Moon for a while then walked home to Jerrys thru deep sand and quite hot. Elmer Johnson (Jerry's Bro.) came home from Tuba City and we visited him for a while.

Jul. 22. Ate at Elmers place with his families. Rich, Vergel, Myrl and I dug a cow out of the quicksand down on the river bed. She was held fast and couldn't even move her tail. Verna and I had a real water fight, laughing, splashing, drenching in the irrigation stream, the best ever. Vergel, Rich [and] Myrl and I swam in the Colorado, ate melons, wrote letters, fixed the car. Had a jolly good time with all the folks and find they seem true blue to the fullness of the gospel. Five of them (Jerry and wife Pearl, Elmer and wife Viola, and Sis. Shumway) are to be handled next Sunday at Kanab for there fellowship in the church for living the gospel.

Jul. 23. Packed up, ate breakfast at Jerry's [and] bid the folks good-bye. Met again a Mr. Clark (partner to Sid Wilson the outlaw) and started for Jacobs Lake again. Much up hill and thru washes, over rough, crooked, sandy roads. We went to the river brink near the prospective bridge sight and saw the perpendicular walls 600 to 1500 feet down to the water. Went on for a while. Elmer and son Melvin overtook us and Isaac rode with them. After passing thru Houserock Valley and ascending the steep roadway on to the Buckskin Mts., We saw two very pretty deer. We lunched in the canyon among the pines and went on thru Jacobs Lake and Fredonia and out on the Indian reservation about 6 miles, and our timing gear broke down as it was nearly dark. We could do little so we camped out on the desert.

Jul. 24. Vergel and I (after breakfast) started on foot for Fredonia or Kanab for parts to fix the car with. We found no help at Fredonia, so we walked on 8 miles farther to Kanab [and] hunted up a Mr. Hamlin (agt. for Star Cars). Went to the garages and repair shops but to no avail. Telephoned to Delta Motor Co., Delta, Utah for a little gear (telephone charge $1.30 ordered to come to Short Creek). We tried every way we knew to fix it up but to no avail. We walked on back. Cars with plenty of room passed us up and we walked the whole distance back to the car, very sore-footed indeed and much disheartened. We reached the car at nearly dark. Rich had been there on guard all day. We felt doomed to stay out on the desert for we don't know how long. The garage people in Fredonia wanted $7.50 to come and pull us to Pipe Springs (10 miles on) and we felt we couldn't afford it. Isaac had went on home on the mail truck. Soon a young man and lady came along in a Dodge truck loaded with shingles. Rich hailed him and we threw our stuff together and they towed us to Pipe Springs where we found shade and good water, for which we are abundantly thankful.

Jul. 25. Wedding Anniversary of Winnie and I. Also Maletas birthday. Wrote in diary. I fasted and prayed until evening. Vergel and I worked on the car nearly all day while Rich caught a ride towards Short Creek to get Isaac. I wrote letters to my folks. We had the car ready to run with the broken parts put together. When Richard and Isaac came, the thing run for nearly 5 miles then quit again. Isaac towed us along, and in the washes we pushed until within 2 miles of his home. We ate supper with him at 12 oclock and slept there.

Jul. 26. Took a team and pulled the car in and looked over the crops. Met Bro. and Sister Colvin, Charlotte, and Urban, also met some friends of Carlings and Isaacs.

Jul. 27. Went with Isaac, Urban, Rich and Vergel up Short Creek Canyon among the high cliffs. It seems the entire hillsides are made of loose sand. We bathed in the creek (cold!), returned and read stories and listened to stories of a Band of Gadiantain Robbers in the vicinity. Rich and I talked gospel to Bro. and Sr. Colvin until midnight while Vergel went with Charlotte and Urban to an Ice cream party.

Jul. 28. Isaac started working on the road fixing a sand ridge. Rich helped him for a while. Vergel and I took the timing gear off the car and waited for the mail to come. It brot us nothing. We immeadeatly made ready to go somewhere and find out what could be done. After dinner Rich and I drove Isaac's car to Hurricane where we could find nothing for us. We telephoned to Saint George and found nothing. Then to Cedar City for nothing. Then sent Telegram to Beverage Motor Co., Salt Lake City, asking them to rush the thing to us. A man at Stouts Garage told us of a car owned by Dewey Hearschi in Rockville and that we could get a gear off it.

Hurricane is part of Utah Dixie and is a beautiful place for vegetation. We had a little fixing done on Isaacs Ford, then went on thru Toquerville on Zion Park road thru Virgin and along the Virgin River to near Rockville. As we had been traveling for some time in the dark and no lights on the car, we stopped by the roadside and slept until morning.

Jul. 29. Fasting and Praying for help from the Lord, we sought Mr. Hearschi and he consented for us to take off the part from his car. We proceeded for a while and he became suspicious that we were going to hook him and stopped us and told us of another one and to see him first. We did so (a Mr. Dalton) but to no avail. We then went back, praying that if it should be, we would get it. After some hinging (?) we got the thing and returned to Short Creek. Had a very steep

grade to pull and the old Ford wouldn't make it. A good Samaritan from Springdale (who helped us thru a mud hole yesterday) helped us along. We reached Short Creek about 1 oclock p.m., Put the parts together and made ready for a dance which Charlotte was getting up for us at the little school house. Few dancers, yet a real jolly time.

Jul. 30. Prepared to go toward home. Waited for the mail but nothing came, so we made ready to start. In the meantime, however (i.e. from 8 to 10:30 a.m.), we shoveled clay with the road gang fixing a road thru the sand where Isaac is foreman.

The car run around some OK until we got ready to go, then it refused to go. We done a little more adjusting then ate dinner at Aunt Lizzie's. Bade all Godspeed then started on at 2 p.m. Picked up Mr. Lauritzen who rode with us to Cedar City. We soon had a flat tire. Went via Rockville and Springdale into the Zion National Park and saw the gigantic cliffs winding around along the Virgin River. Went on to Hurricane. Got the Postmistress to see if we had any mail (the timing gear from Salt Lake City [from] Beveage Motor Co.). We ate at a cafe, then went on to the Cedar City, reaching there about 10:15 p.m. and slept at Mr. Lauritzen's place in West part of town.

Jul. 31. Drove on about 6 a.m. Uptown ate breakfast near school house. Inquired for mail and rec'd a letter from Maleta dated July 21st. We went on toward home. The car spits and sputters and stops every few seconds then starts again. We made some adjustments which don't seem to help much. We drove thru Parawan, Paragonah [and] Beaver where we had a mechanic make some adjustments and it apparently did no good. On and on thru Millard County via Fillmore, Juab, Nephi. The road is paved from here on so not so rough. We reached Payson at 10:15 but decided to go on. I've prayed for the car to run better and it is running better. We reached Rich's at 12:30 and home at 1:15 a.m. Found the folks feeling good.

Aug. 1. Sunday. Sat around and slept some until about 3 p.m., then drove Vergels car [and] visited Uncle Rones [and] J. Y. Barlows where Martha is sick. Visited Maleta's parents and Leslie, Vera and Fawn, then home.

Aug. 2. Did a few chores and little jobs around the place. In p.m. Vergel and I visited Uncle Rone's a few minutes, also J. Y. Barlows. We went to town and had some repairs made on the car. Mailed out to Dewey Hearschi, Rockville, Utah the timing gear for his car.

Aug. 3. Tinkering with the cars for a while. P.M. We all went in Vergel's car out thru Holliday to Rich's, but he was gone to town looking for us. Veda told us of notice of excommunication (in Deseret News of Aug. 2nd) of five of the Johnsons at Lee's Ferry, Arizona, whom we have just visited. We visited Ida Johnson at Bishop Lindsay's home in Taylorsville. Met Rich at 33rd So. and Hyland Drive. He has been up to our house looking for us.

Aug. 4. Vergel and I went to town in his car. He visited with John T. Clark and Bro. Nebo concerning a job at the mine in Farmington Canyon. I wrote letters in Kenyon Hotel. P.M. Vergel, J. Y. Barlow and my family went to Centerville in Vergel's car. We visited Grandpa Woolley and rode down the lane west to see Lorin. We had a good visit with them and learned more gospel truths pertaining to the Kingdom, Jackson Co., Lamanites and the recent action of the Knights of Columbus in the situation in Mexico where in they drove the Catholic Bishops out of Mexico.

Aug. 5. Vergel fixed up to go home and Maleta with Mary went with him after we spent most of the a.m. fixing tires. Visited Uncle Martin Olson.

Aug. 6. Visited Uncle Rone's about threshing in Centerville too. J.L., Edson and I drove to Uncle Marts, then to Centerville where He (Uncle Mart) and I began repairing Woolleys thresher. Much trouble is brewing over rumors of Clyde N. and Uncle Mart, etc. etc.

Aug. 7. Irrigating early a.m., then J., Edson, Kathryn, Uncle Mart and I went to Woolleys again after getting some parts for the thresher in Town. We got a good Soaking in the rain. Winnie's 28th Birthday.

Aug. 8. Sunday. Fast day for Winnie and I to know of the Lord where he would have us go to be best to help the work of the Kingdom, as many signs of the times are showing up now. The Catholic situation in Mexico, the Knights of Columbus, and the K. K. Klan and many other things. We are fast looking for changes in many things. I spent the day in writing, reading and in evening visited Grimstads in Sandy and Rich's in Jordan and Uncle Dan Bateman a few minutes and found all pretty well generally.

Aug. 9. Rode with Uncle Rone in Thurmans Dodge Car to Centerville and worked all day on the thresher.

Aug. 10. Uncle Rones and Mart and I again at the thresher repairing.

Aug. 11. Finished the thresher and started work on the Tractor. Each night we come home in the Dodge. Uncle Rone drives.

Aug. 12. Uncle Lorin and I worked on the Tractor all day. He introduced me to his son Earl Woolley just home from El Paso, Texas for a few days. Uncle Lorin and I talked about scriptures and he quoted scriptures to me which I have not seen nor heard before. They sound familiar and I seem to know they are true. Uncle Rone and Ross hauled manure.

Aug. 13. At the Tractor again. Also part of the 14th Finished the tractor.

Aug. 15. Sunday. Visited Uncle Rone's a few minutes. Brot Fawn home with me from 17th So. 5th E. Made some ice cream. Leslie and Rula came for a few minutes too. We ate supper at Uncle Rones.

Aug. 16. Mart, Rone, and I started running the threshing.

Aug. 17. Again threshing. Rich came home with me.

Aug. 18. Threshing. [Also] 19th , 20th, 21st.

Aug. 22. Sunday. Around home most all day. Car in bad condition so couldn't run it. Uncle Moroni and family visited with us a while.

Aug. 23. Uncle Rone and I pulled out the thresher and threshed for Robt. Smith in Centerville and Dave Call's and Mann's before Uncle Mart came on Morning of 25th. Still threshing on 26th, 27th [and] 28th. Upon reaching home this evening, found Maleta and Mary home, having come down with Vergel, Father, Mother and Allie.

Aug. 29. Spent the day around home. Father, Mother, Vergel, Allie and Fawn came from visiting Rich and Martha, and Leslie and Rula came also, and we had a very good visit with them.

Aug. 30. Threshing again at Robt. Argyle's. Father and the folks visited us on their way home. Slept in Woolley's barn.

Aug. 31. Threshing.

Sep. 1, 2, 3. Finished up the threshing and piled up the machine at Woolleys. Ate dinner at Grandpa Woolleys. P.M. Uncle Rone and I helped haul in the hay. At 5 oclock Uncle Lorin rode to town with us and we saw in the Salt Lake Telegram about a law suit filed against Heber J. Grant for $50,000.00.

Sep. 4. Did some shopping and settled up with Matt Woolley, also with Uncles Mart and Rone.

Sep. 5. Sunday. Around home until evening. Visited Rich and family who have the measles quite bad. Winnie is suffering intensely with lumbago. We visited Batemans a few min. They have a new boy. Winnie got worse and was in much pain when we arrived at home and was bad for 3 days. I administered and the Lord made her better.

Sep. 6. I drove back to Rich's to take Veda to a Dentist. She's suffering much toothache. We didn't go to the Dentist. Visited Batemans and J. Y. Barlows. Martha lost a boy baby today at 5 months. It was born alive.

Sep. 7. Went to town. I lost a check from Jos. Snedby(?) and I saw him on the public market about it. Around home most of the time. Alma and Gertrude and Sr. Wilson visited us.

Sep. 8. Helped Maleta do the washing. I picked some peaches.

Sep. 9. Spent most of the day in the city looking for Uncle Lorin and saw him in the evening in the Kenyon Hotel.

Sep. 10. We drove to Centerville. Visited Mrs. Gausett at 606 N. Center to learn more about her ranch in Colorado. Visited Grandpa Woolley and seen Uncle Lorin for a few minutes at his home. Attended organ recital in Tabernacle.

Sep. 11. Took J.L. and Edson to the organ recital in the Tabernacle. Also took Elva and Rose Ann and the children to town and back.

Sep. 12. Ate Ice cream for breakfast and p.m. also. Uncle Rone visited us and he and I visited Rich and family and Batemans and Barlows.

Sep. 13. Rone and I started digging a basement for a new home at Mr. Irvine just down the hill from us. We used the old mares Bird and Molly.

Sep. 14. At the basement again. In evening we visited J. L. Broadbent and family (at 1449 E. 17th So.).

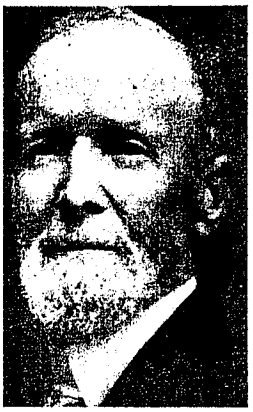
Sep. 15. Again at the basement. Eating peaches, all we wanted too.

Sep. 16. We finished the basement to-day.

Sep. 17. Intended hauling gravel for the base-

ment but no wagon available. Around home.

Sep. 18. Around home most of the day too. In evening we visited Richard and family and Uncle Dan Bateman and his son Roy. Bot a little sow pig from Roy.



Grandfather Frederick Yeates
Born 11 Jan. 1838, Died 17 Sep. 1926

Sep. 19. Sunday about noon Leslie and family came up and brot word of Grandfather Yeates death Friday night and funeral tomorrow, so we immeadeately began to prepare to go. Telephoned to Rich. We ate dinner with Uncle Rone's folks. 3 years since Genevieve died.

Sep. 20. My son Edson is 7 years old to- day. At 5:30 a.m. chores done and ready. Winnie, Kathryn, Baby Lorin Royal and I left home bound for Cache Valley. We were to meet Rula and Fawn and Martha at the Temple block at 6 a.m. We were on time and after waiting for a few minutes for Rich and Veda, we went for Millville. Had a little tire trouble and reached Fathers at 10:35. I hauled eleven of us to Logan in my Ford and attended the funeral service of Grandfather Yeates. I met many cousins and friends that I haven't seen for years.

At the meeting in Logan 4th Ward, many good things were said about Grandfather. Pres. Jos. R. Shepherd of the Logan Temple [was] the principle speaker. He told of his life and devotion to his families and his religion and served a term in prison for his faith, and he (the speaker) advised and admonished his children to follow in his footsteps. Visited with all the family except Ruby and slept at Fathers home.

Sep. 21. Stayed around the place most all day. Picked some fruit and visited. Slept at Violet's. A cold night.

Sep. 22. Almost 10 a.m. we left for home. Visited Grandpa and Uncle Lorin Woolley via return. We found Maleta and children at home OK. Ate supper and took Rich and Veda home and found all OK there.

Sep. 23. Looked around for a wagon to work for Mr. Irvine but couldn't find one. In evening Uncle Rone and I went to town and heard over the radio the return of the Dempsy-Turney fight in Philadelphia. Turney won. We then went to the Hyppodrome Theater and saw two of the gamiest wrestling matches I ever saw. Ira Dern vs Lewis Anderson, and Contonwine and Romania.

Sep. 24. At home.

Sep. 25. Went to town. Winnie and Maleta visited father and mother Warner Porter and we attended the show at the Orpheum.

Sep. 26. Sunday. Read in fore noon and visited J. Y. Barlow in p.m. Ate supper with them.

Sep. 27. Several of us (brethern [sic] and sisters) visited Grandpa Woolley and wife in memory of the 40th year since the Savior and the Prophet Joseph were here in his house and gave the revelation of 1886 (Sep. 26th and 27th).

Sep. 28. Hauled hay for Jos. White from Whites field to Joe Stillmans near Mt. Olympus.

Sep. 29. Again hauling hay for Joe White finishing the crop, and I got a load for myself which I left at Uncle Moroni's. Rained hard.

Sep. 30. Spent most of the day in town. Saw Uncle Lorin a few minutes. Wet and cold.

Oct. 1. Around home all day.

Oct. 2. Spent most of the day in town.

Oct. 3. General church Conference. Maleta went to town with me and stayed at her Fathers place while we met several of her folks from Ogden and other places. I attended the opening session of conference in the big Tabernacle. Pres. Heber J. Grant made the first talk, and among other things he made special mention of plural marriage and said there is no authority on earth to seal plural marriages, etc. This caused a stir all over the house. Pres. A.W. Ivins was next and said among other things that every Latter Day Saint should have an abiding testamony of the Gospel for themselves and should abide by it and not upon the testamony of their leaders. Many people, in fact nearly everybody, heard what Bro. Grant said but few indeed got the saying of Bro. Ivins. These statements are exactly opposite.

From noon until evening I was with Richard (my brother) and Bro. Dan Bateman. We visited on the temple block among the crowds with Bro. Worth Kilgrove and wife and father and friends, also J. Y.

Barlow and wife Susie and several other friends. Spent the evening at home. (My sister Genevieve's birthday. Heaven bless her in our memories.)

Oct. 4. Conference again. Was around town with Uncle Rone and Richard and a Bro. Chas. Price. We attended the State Fair in p.m.

Oct. 5. Again around town. Had long talk with Uncle Israel Yeates at Sugar House. Went to look over a place to rent at 23rd E. and 17th So.

Oct. 6. Around home.

Oct. 7. Rone and I worked in the beets for Bro. Lorin C. Woolley. During the day and while at work, he told us of the word of the Lord concerning those who should build up Jackson Co. He said, "I tell you boys (Moroni and I) in the name of the Lord that not a man, woman or child shall recieve an inheritance in the city of Zion unless they live every law of the Gospel, including plural marriage." Other things of great importance he said to us concerning 3 revelations rec'd Sep. 27, 1886.

Oct. 8, 9. In the beets. Grandpa Woolley is feeling fine.

Oct. 10. Sunday. Around home most of day. Spent a little while with Uncle Rone. Rone and I rode around some, talked with Roland Galagher.

Oct. 11. In the beets at Woolleys again. We sleep and eat at Uncle Lorin's.

Oct. 12, 13, 14, 15, 16. In the beets working hard early and late. But on 15th I weighed beets for the Layton Sugar Co. at Woods Cross in place of Bro. Thos. Wawdoups(?) who was sick. I met Mr. Ellison of the Sugar Co.

Oct. 17. Sunday. We saw a home at 39th So. 9th East (Holtman place) for rent. Winnie and Maleta had seen it on the 16th, so we saw it again and I made arrangements to rent it thru Mr. A. M. Cornwall, a neighbor on the east. $15.00 per month. We ate dinner with John Barlows. I went to the home of Elder Riley G. Judd, 940 So. 9th E., to see Sister Wiggins of Little Rock, Ark., but she had gone home yesterday. I visited with Sister Judd and family for a few minutes, then we (my family and Aunt Susie Barlow) drove to Sandy where we saw Will Kartchner and Family, Andrew Grimstad and family, Richard and family and Uncle Dan Bateman and family, then home.

Oct. 18. Went to work for Mr. T. L. Irvine helping with his house building, shoveling gravel for a cement mixer. Also 19th and 20th.

Oct. 21. Hauled gravel from the Salt Lake County pit with Tom Osguthorpe's team for Mr. Irvine. Also at night took chiropractic treatment from Bro. J. S. Parker in the city.

Oct. 22, 23. Hauled gravel again.

Oct. 24. Uncle Moroni and I tried to dr. our sick cow and drove to town for medicine.

Oct. 25. Worked again for Mr. Irvine at his house building, digging cess pool and trench and helping build his garage all week 26th, 27th, 28th 29th, [and] 30th. During these days Winnie and I are sometimes taking chiropractic treatments from Dr. Parker.

Mattie and Violet

Oct. 31. On account of expecting to work again Monday, and Winnie and Maleta extremely anxious to move, Uncle Rone brot the team and rack and moved a load down to our new home at 906 E. 39th So. in the Holtman place. We made arrangements for it thru A. M. Cornwall (nearest house to the east). It kept us busy fixing a few things for the night. We hauled our fruit in the car.

Nov. 1. Another load on the rack and several loads with the car, and [with] J.L. Jr. and Edson and Kathryn to help, we got most things moved. Mr. Irvine said I'd better not come to work as he had only one more day for me. (We killed 3 best chickens in moving).

Nov. 2. Election day. Winnie and I voted at East Mill Creek and hauled more fruit to our new home but left our cows in the fields in care of Uncle Rone. Maleta and I went to town, visited Maleta's parents and heard some results of election. Republicans leading by big majorities.

Nov. 3. Fixed up Ernest Woolleys saw to saw wood. Also 4th.

Nov. 5. Moroni and I hauled a load and went to town.

Nov. 6. Sawed some wood till noon. Then I made ready and got Rose Ann Bigelow from Uncle Rones, and Winnie and I drove to 716 Lake St. to new purchased home of J. Y. Barlow where his wife Ada lives, and from there I drove his old Ford car with John and I and Rose Ann off for Millville. Near Brigham we had a blowout. Fixed up at Brigham, then another on Sardine road near divide but had not tools to fix it, so drove on a flat tire to Wellsville and still couldn't fix it so drove on to Millville. Took Rose Ann home to Jas. P. Olson's then to my Fathers. Found the folks OK. I slept with Vergel.

Nov. 7. Fast Sunday. We fasted and had discussions and readings from the scriptures till about 4 p.m., then ate dinner at Violet's. J.Y. Barlow, Vic and Ruby and children, Eslie Jensen and Fathers family. I visited with Eslie's a while, then my Father, Mother and I visited with Grandma Jessop a while and I slept at Violets.

Nov. 8. Drove Vergel's car around Logan some, and in p.m., J. Y., Martha and children Louis and Juanita, and I drove back to Salt Lake City.

Nov. 9. Got new tire from John then helped Uncle Rone haul and saw wood.

Nov. 10. Hauled and sawed more wood, then we went to town. Winnie, Maleta, and I with children Kathryn, Mary and Lorin went to Centerville and visited with Grandpa and Uncle Lorin Woolley. Grandpa and I gave Maleta a blessing prior to confinement.

Nov. 11. Sawed wood.Also 12th and 13th.

Nov. 14. Sunday. At noon Richard came up and we ate dinner and attended Grant Stake Conference at the Tabernacle (33rd So. State St.[28]). Heard Pres. Grant, Pres. Rudger Clawson, and Chas. H. Hart.

Visited Martha and she came home with us and stayed all night. Winnie and I attended the evening session of conference. We heard good sermons, especially by Bro. Clawson.

Nov. 15. Around home most all day. Also 16th.

Nov. 17. In p.m. Moroni and I went to town where we met Uncle Lorin, and in E. R.'s Office, John Y., Uncle Rone and I were told some wonderful things. We didn't sleep much at night on account of it. I told my dream of 300 men in blue suits, etc. to Uncle Lorin, His interpetation [sic] showed much meaning. Talked with Gabriel M(?)on R(?).

Nov. 18. Was with Uncle Rone part of the day in deep thot of the happenings.

Nov. 19. Went to work with John Y. digging trenches at 617 W. Genese Ave. for a plumber Mr. Will Williams. Hard digging in the hard pan.

Nov. 20. At the trenches.

Nov. 21. Sunday. Dan, John, Rone, Rich and I went in my car to Centerville. Ianthus came and with Grandpa and Uncle Lorin we had a spiritual feast and learned things wonderful to know.

---

[28] This tabernacle is no longer there.

BOOK 10

November 22, 1926 – April 12, 1928

Nov. 22, 1926. Lorin Royal is 1 yr old. Most of the time in serious thots of the condition of things in the church and in the land generally.

I went to work with John Y. on Genesie Ave. at the trench plumbing job again and worked for 5 hours and was told by Will Williams that there was nothing more I could do on account of the fixtures not coming. So I went visiting Bro Worth Kilgrow who was sick in bed with the flu. Then home.

Nov. 23, 24. Just chasing around town and at home. Began to feel quite miserable with a cold.

Nov. 25. Thanksgiving Day and Symar's birthday. We were invited to Richard's for dinner but on account of my very bad cold, we stayed at home and ate chicken dinner.

Nov. 26. I'm feeling very miserable with the cold so stayed around home most of the time. Also 27th, but each day I drive to Uncle Rone's for milk as our cows are still up there in the fields.

Nov. 28. Upon returning from getting the milk, I found Maleta in much pain and Winnie quite worried, so I took J.L., Edson, and Kathryn to Marthas and phoned for Dr. Skolfields. She said she would come right out, so I've looked strong for her, but things began to be so exciting that I phoned again (from Pola's who is our neighbor on the south) and Winnie ran for Sr. Merrill, our neighbor on the west. She came and seemed to know her business well, so a girl babe was born about 1 oclock p.m. altho it came feet first. In about 20 minutes the Dr. came and fixed things up for us. In evening I brot the children home and they were much excited over the new babe.

Nov. 29. Around home all day and until eve when Rone, John Y. and I met Williams at the Interurban Depot in town to see about a job.

Nov. 30. John Y. and I went to town, picked up Williams, then drove to the south end of Salt Lake County via Redwood Road thru Riverton and Bluffdale to a limestone quarry and a manganese prospect and began working digging manganese. Its awfully black stuff so we got quite dirty.

Dec. 1. Again at the work. It's a long drive, at least 25 miles each way.

Dec. 2. Again at the digging. We get home so late that when I get the milk from Rone's and attend to all my chores that its nearly midnight every night when I get to bed, and up much too during the night on account of Maleta so full of pain.

Dec. 3, 4. Same work.

Dec. 3. Upon returning home from work, Vergel and Violet with 2 children Marcus and Claine was home. Vergel preparing to go south for his Verna to be married.

Dec. 4. Vergel went for Richard to go with him so they went. Violet went to Richards too. Upon returning home Brot Mattie from Richards to Uncle Dan Bateman's.

Dec. 5. Sunday. About 2 p.m. Uncle Rone came and we two went to Centerville and visited Grandpa Woolley and Uncle Lorin some and got some wheat (I got 3 1/2 bu.). I went for Milk, then to Rich's and brot Violet and children and Mattie and children to Matties place at 3554 So. 7th E.

Dec. 6. On the manganese works, [and on] 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, [and] 11th, too. 6th, John Y. Barlow and I blessed our baby, naming her Ruth (John being mouth) in the presence of My family.
Night of Dec. 11th, a cold wet snow storm came, so we didn't go to work on Sunday 12th, altho Will asked us to save demurrage costs on the car in course of loading. Night of Dec. 7th, Vergel, Verna and Rich returned from Kane Co.

Dec. 8. Vergel and Verna stayed with us. On 9th (Ruby's birthday) they made ready, and on [the] 10th, they were married in the Salt Lake Temple by Geo. F. Richards, and at night we had a little party for them at Martha's.

Dec. 12. A cold blustery day, but the folks made ready and left for Cache Valley at about 1 p.m.

Dec. 13. Bitter cold and the wind blowing hard. In West Jordan we had a flat tire and I nearly froze before getting to work. The teamster Joe Calton from Lehi was there so we worked hard (Rich, John, Will and I). (Fawn's birthday.)

Dec. 14. Real cold again. We finished the car, and the vein practally run out, so we all quit for the present. In driving home my fingers were frozen more then at any other time I can remember.

Dec. 15. Promised pay but we didn't get any. We tried again on 16th and 17th and 18th, but not yet, and we're down to bed rock, it seems, for some household necessities in clothes and food.

Dec. 19. Sunday. Martha and children came up for a while. I met Isaac Carling too at Uncle Rone's. Expected him to come down but he didn't until the 20th. Elva came with him and we spent a very enjoyable

evening. Rich and Veda and Uncle Dan came and we had a good time. Baby Lorin was quite sick also Edson. We administered to them and they felt better.

Dec. 21. Isaac got Price Johnson while the folks prepared breakfast, so we had a good visit with him too for a couple of hours when they started for home to Short Creek, Arizona. A bad snow storm most all day.

Dec. 22. Cold weather. I'm broke down financially to a few cents which I spent going to town trying to get the pay for work from Will Williams and Guy Stirling, expecting to get it any time but not yet. The mail is beginning to bring in packages now, so Christmas will probably not be so slim as we thot.

Dec. 23, 24. Each day trying to get hold of money to buy a few things. I hauled a wagon load of fixtures, furniture and fruit (from J. Y. Barlow's home where Martha lives to the home where Ada lives) with the old mares Bird and Molly. Then went to town and at night fixed up for the children for a little Christmas. So very early a.m. the 25th, the children were awake and wild with the thots of Santa coming, so they got up and were made joyful and very happy with their things. We spent the day at home. Rec'd pkgs from the folks in Cache Valley, also several Xmas cards.

Dec. 26. Sunday. At home all day.

Dec. 27. I went to town and tried several places for work, to no avail. Also 28th and 29th. Rec'd $35.00 for the past work from Guy Stirling and got Leslie Broadbent to cash the check. Had a real argument with Jos. R. Jeppson (an old Millville resident), now on the Grant Stake High Council, who seemed to pride himself in helping to handle me and others. He argued the inconsistencies (of most of them) concerning rights to perform marriages etc.

Dec. 30. Grandpa Woolley is 95 to-day. Several of us wanted to see him but couldn't. My radiator on the Ford is broken so badly that I can't run the car.

Dec. 31. Around town some. Paid Lincoln store for coal. Went to town with Rich and Uncle Dan, visiting for a few minutes Patriarch Harrison Sperry at his home [on] 1409 3rd East. Visited Uncle Martin Olson's as Marguerite is quite sick.

January 1, 1927. Paid $15 rent, leaving $5 still due from the past. Around home all day.

Jan. 2. Sunday. Kathryn pleaded with me to go to Sunday School with her so we went to church. At noon Uncle Rone and Roland Galagher came and we picked up Uncle Martin Olson and drove to Grandpa Woolleys in Centerville and found Lorin, also his cousin Lee Woolley and two sisters, visiting with Grandpa. Soon Bro. J. G. Barrett came, then Uncle Dan, John Y., and Richard, and we had a real good meeting with friends in that Sacred Room and Home of Grandpa's where came the Savior and the Prophet Joseph Smith. I thank the Lord for the friendship and association of such people.

Jan. 3. In town asking for work but none to get.

Jan. 4, 5, 6, 7. At home trimming up the hedge and trees and about the house.

Jan. 8. I went to town again.

Jan. 9. Sunday. At home reading and writing.

Jan. 10. (My sister Violet is 30 to-day). During this week I accomplished little, wondering what to do for a dollar. Edmund Barlow (sales mgr. for International Radium Corp.) offered me a job selling Radium Jars, but my car is piled up, so I'm handicapped there.

Jan. 10 to 15. (11th sold ½ my pig to neighbor Jones for hay.)

Jan. 16. Uncle Rone drove down at noon and I prepared to go to Centerville with him and Uncle Mart, but my folks were feeling miserable, for Maleta is broke out thick with the measles yesterday and to-day Winnie is suffering some with the symptoms. Ear ache, head ache, chills etc.

At Centerville we had a good visit with Grandpa who looks and feels fine. Also with Uncle Lorin who has been sick but is now better. We seem hungry all the time for association and information from Uncle Lorin and Grandpa.

Jan. 17. I spent my last money to-day for a car fare to town and one bar of Laundry Soap. Rode home with Uncle Rone who went to Centerville and brot Uncle Lorin to town.

Jan. 18. Uncle Mart cut my hair and we rode to town and back with Rone. Saw Uncle Lorin a few minutes. Also the Poultry Show. My wives are feeling quite bad with measles and Mary has it some, also Kathryn and Lorin, and it looks like Ruth has it too. Talked with Harry Smuthwaite some and agreed to try and sell seeds and poultry etc.

Jan. 19. Didn't feel good so stayed home all day. A. M. Woodward (sales mgr. for Model Knitting Works) came to see me to sell goods on the road somewhere.

Jan. 20. Tried to sell baby chicks and poultry supplies for Sugar Grains and Seed Co. but done nothing but talk, and for several days that was all that I accomplished, just talk to prospective byers [sic]. The weather is squally and sometimes fine.

About Jan. 28th, men began coming to see about a cow for sale (Len Heugly, and Wilford and Willard Pugh, who came as a mystery man and wouldn't tell his name). Joe Oliver came too and Jones (my neighbor) came too, and I was quite puzzled. I sold a rooster for $3.00 to Mr. Maloney. Men kept coming for the cow and I sold her to Pugh on Feb. 4th with a calf 2 days old for $105.00. He and Jones had words over it, and I was sorry I sold her but didn't know best to do.

Feb. 5. I paid my coal bill $8.50 and ordered more on credit. Each day trying to sell chicks but little done. Took Maleta to town and visited her parents.

Feb. 6. Sunday. Kathryn went to Sunday School with Margaret and Helen Pola. I stayed around all day at home.

Feb. 7. Again trying to sell stuff but little sold and not a cent of money collected on orders. I paid rent to Cornwall ($20.00) and ordered 400 baby chix and paid $40.00 on them. Rich and I ran around trying to sell.

Feb. 8. Same things.

Feb. 9. Rich and Veda came and we went to Bountiful inquiring into the seed business and we visited Grandpa Woolley for a few minutes.

Feb. 10. My birthday. Winnie and Maleta made cake and Ice cream. I tired to sell chicks too. Also 11th fixed up letter for application of Postal Examination. In evening we visited Uncle Dan Batemans and Rich's and left Maleta to visit with them.

Feb. 12. Snow storm. Little selling but lots of work. I'm plum broke to 4 pennies financially.

Feb. 13. More snow. Spent the day reading, singing, [and] telling stories to my children and writing. Attended Ward church in evening. A. M. Cornwall was made Bishop.

Feb. 14. Quite miserable getting around but I done some canvassing. Also 15th, 16th, 17th, 18th, and 19th.

Feb. 20. Sunday. Martha and her 2 children came on Friday and the week end with us. Martha and I and J.L. attended the a.m. session of the Cottonwood stake conference and listened to talks on Sabbath observance by local people and Bro. M. J. Ballard.

P.M. Richard and family came over bringing Maleta and children. A rainy night. Rich, Martha and I went to Barlows and had considerable tire trouble and Martha went with them home at 1 a.m. This morning (19th) I went to S. L. City and took the postal examination at the West Side High school where over 500 men and woman took this exam. Was in town most of the day.

Feb. 21. Canvassing again.

Feb. 22. Holiday. I spent the entire day at home fixing fence and little jobs about the place.

Feb. 23, 24, 25. Canvassing. Took Maleta to Roxie's. Then at 12:30 Leslie, John Y., Dan Bateman, Martin O. and I visited with Grandpa Woolley and Uncle Lorin who told was wonderful things.

Feb. 26. I went to Centerville to help with the Tractor but too much rain, so I fixed it up some. Ate dinner at Grandpa's, then I canvassed in Bountiful some and came home with Uncle Rone at night and was quite sick.

Feb. 27. I attended S.S. with Kathryn who begged me to go with her. Uncle Rone and family came down a little while. I read some in the Book of Mormon.

Feb. 28. Mr. R. L. Woodward (sales manger of the Model Knitting Works) came and talked to me about going out for them and showed suits samples, and I signed up for these suit goods to sell (ie I filled in some application blanks) and did canvassing all week.

Mar. 2. (Wed.) Leslie B., John Y. and myself had a good visit with Uncle Lorin in the Kenyon Hotel.

Mar. 3. We're out of flour and no money. The Lord opened the way to get some from White Bros. and I had to russel [sic] and scheme to pay them on 5th. It seems its impossible to get any money even on the very few orders I write on seeds and chix. Had a long talk with A. M. Lons and H. G. Smurthwaite in his (Smurthwaite's) store.

Mar. 6. Around home reading and writing some and playing and telling stories to my children. In evening Winnie and I attended church and listened to John M. Whiteker (teacher of the Granite High School Seminary). He touched upon several principles of the gospel and said things I don't believe, i.e. "The new and everlasting covenant don't mean marriage at all"; "No person will recieve a forgiveness of their sins until the resurrection"; and "The children of the 3rd and 4th generation were brighter and had more faith than our parents and grandparents," etc. etc.

Mar. 7. Canvassing again for Sugar Grain and Seed Co. but accomplished very little.

Mar. 8. Rained all day and snowed at night. Did some canvassing again. We seem held down financially for some purpose. I get so little but we try to see the hand of the Lord in it. I took some seed to Louis Reed and Martin Christensen and Daniel Wettstein of Bountiful by going to Woolleys and borrow[ing] Uncle Rone's car. I had a long discussion on the signs of the times with the Wettsteins who seem anxious to learn some things. When I reached Grandpa Woolleys they were all in bed. I saw a light at Uncle Lorin's and went to see if Rone was there. He wasn't but I talked to Sr. Woolley and Sr. Frank Smith and to Uncle Lorin who is quite lame and in bed. I missed the train and bus so drove the Dodge car home.

Mar. 9. Drove about some and attended some of the discussion before the Supreme Court on the Baldwin-Woolley Case. Went to Bountiful and Centerville. Ate supper with Grandpa Woolley and wife Annie and Uncle Moroni. Rode the Bamberger to S. L. City, then home thru the rain.

Mar. 10. Canvassing but to little effect.

Mar. 11. Went to town and saw some of the boys.

Mar. 12. Again in town and to John Barlow's at night where Bros. Allred, Belnap, Zitting and sister Anderson came to learn of the fullness of the gospel.

Mar. 13. Sunday. Bro. Robinson of 3774 So. 7th East sent for me to come down. I did so and took an order for 500 chix. In evening Maleta attended a meeting at neighbor Martinsen (after invitation from Mrs. Martinson). Their subject was genealogy, but we took no part.

Mar. 14. Took a small order or two. Stormy weather.

Mar. 15. Snow and cold weather. Went to town for a while, but broke flat.

Mar. 16. Went to court in Judge Gaylen S. Youngs court where Uncle Moroni was suing Weeter Moter Co. to reclaim $335.00 he paid on a car. I was on the wittness [sic] stand too for a few minutes. At noon we seen Uncle Lorin and others. Then at 2 p.m. Attorney H. S. Tanner asked for dismissal of the case because there was no show to get anything on acct. of other contracts which Moroni signed, so the case was dismissed with prejudice. Then we met Uncle Lorin, Dan, John Y., Moroni, Bro. Heber C[hase] Kimball, Richard, Leslie B., and I listened to Uncle Lorins Testamony. It was wonderful. Uncle Dan, Richard and I visited Bro. Rumsey and family at about 350 So 2nd East. I then rode the car home.

Mar. 17. At home all day. Bad snow storm and cold weather.

Mar. 18. Canvassing some. Also 19th.

Mar. 20. Sunday. At home with the folks reading some scripture etc until about 3:30 p.m., then rode the bike to East Mill Creek. Met Uncle Rone on the road. Rode down with him to Bro. Heber Chase Kimballs at 3113 So. West Temple St. where Uncle Lorin and John Y. were visiting a while. We seen and handled a cane (walking cane) with this inscription on its gold head—on top was "The Kingdom Of God or Nothing", and around the lower edge of the head was, "Presented to Pres. Heber C. Kimball from a friend". This cane was once the Prophet Joseph Smith's and Bro. Kimball declares it has the healing power with it. Richard visited with us a while in the evening.

Mar. 21. Canvassing. A. M. Williams is trying to buy the team (Bird and Molly), harness and wagon, but this a.m. I told him we wouldn't sell them. I met Uncle Rone in Sugar House then rode the bike to 21st East and 13th South and down to town to the Kenyon Hotel where I waited from 3 p.m. to 5:26 to go to Centerville with Uncle Rone but missed him. Rode the bike home. We're out of coal and have been for 3 days and I've prayed for the Lord to open the way to get some. So this evening on my way home, I sold an order of glass cloth(?) for $5.00 to a good old lady, Sister Blackard at 550 East 33rd South. So I took that money, and on the 22nd paid it to Lincoln Store on my coal bill and got another ton. I ate dinner at home, then spent my last 20 cents getting to Val Verda and canvassed for seed and chix but couldn't get any money. So I walked to Centerville and slept with Uncle Rone in Grandpa Woolleys home and in the room where Pres. John Taylor and Jos F. Smith and others stayed in the days of the underground.

Mar. 23. Run the Fordson Tractor for Uncle Lorin working the land for seeding. Slept and ate at Uncle Lorins.

Mar. 24. Same as 23rd. Also 25th, Same. Talked with Uncle Lorin some on the Jewish question and other things.

Mar. 26. Ross and I hauled manure and planted garden and fixed fence. Came home on the car, and upon reaching home, Winnie began to be sick and soon symptoms of a miscarriage came. At 10:20 p.m. I borrowed neighbor Walter Jones car and got Aunt Susie Barlow out of bed to come stay with us. She did so and Winnie felt better after I administered to her.

Mar. 27. Took Aunt Susie to the street car and helped around the place [and] read some.

Mar. 28. Hurried around and prepared for Maleta to wash and I went for Centerville and run the Tractor and hauled manure, fixed fence and done chores. Also 29th, 30th, [and] 31st.

Apr. 1. Much rain during the night. Uncle Rone and I went to town and I bot my car liscense [sic] plates (at the Capital Bldg.) No. 60600. Found my wives and children well except Winnie who is still ill.

Apr. 2. Worked around the home in a.m. then went to Sugar House for some seeds and helped Maleta do the house work and bathing.

Apr. 3. General Church Conference. I listened some at the tabernacle and Assembly Hall and Met several acquaintances—Kilgrows, some Barlows and some from Cache Valley. During afternoon session Richard and I argued on the plural marriage question with Bro. Geo. H. Bradshaw of Tremonton. Returned home via Uncle Warners and 1195 So. 10th E. to see Ida Johnson but she had just left the place. Richard and Veda visited with us a few minutes.

Apr. 4. A spat at home with the folks but nothing serious. At 12:30 Uncles Moroni, Mart and I met the California train bringing Grandma Jessop who we were glad to see, then I returned home with a few groceries. Winnie is real miserable, but I was due in Centerville at 5 oclock or sooner with Uncle Moroni. So I seen Dr. Skolfield about Winnie and we went on to Woolleys. Had a tire tube blow out and it took all we both had to get another one and go on. He took the team (Bird and Molly) and came home to do some work for Thurmans and I did chores and stayed

at Grandpa Woolleys to eat and sleep. Its a pleasure to be with this dear old man (96 nearly) and wife, and see his integrity in sticking to the truth.

a Real New Year?

Apr. 5. Choring and helping Aunt Sara Ann Clean house. Also 6th. Grandpa wanted to attend conference to-day, this being the birthday of the Church and the 1st day of the year 1927, but has an extra bad cold so didn't go.

Apr. 7. Choring and helping clean house (Olives Room). This evening I attempted. to go home but had gas trouble and battery trouble which blowed out all my auto lights, so I had to return.

Apr. 8. Uncle Moroni came and he did some drilling beets only for a few moments when it rained too much to do it. I worked on the tractor some then took Uncle Lorin to town (Salt Lake City) and found Winnie still in bed and Maleta worked down tired. I helped around the place then brot Grandma Jessop and Aunt Fannie down to see us. Rich and Veda came and we all had supper at our house and I took Grandma and Aunt Fannie back to Aunt Fannie's at 1623 So. 11th East.

Apr. 9. Around home and at Sugar House.

Apr. 10. Sunday. Around home till noon or 1 p.m., then took Grandma, Uncle Mart, Aunt Fannie and Marguerite to visit Grandpa and Uncle Lorin Woolley for a while. Spent evening at home with my family.

Apr. 11. Left home about 6:40 a.m. and took Grandma from Aunt Fannies to the Bamberger Train at 8 a.m., expecting her to make connection with the Cache Valley train at Ogden, but found that such a train left Salt Lake at 7 a.m. Uncle Mart came along with me. I'm greatly puzzled to know what to do about going selling goods for the Model Knitting works. I visited Wm. Woodward about it. Prepared for chix at home and did more running around.

Apr. 12. Bad, cold weather. Fixed up for Brooders and Chix, but chix didn't come.

Apr. 13. Still they didn't come, but fixed up more.

Apr. 14. Caught the team in the East Mill Creek fields and did a little harrowing job for Mr. Hardy near Hy. Dr. and 33rd So. Chix come and many are infected with white diarrhea so they died fast.

Apr. 15. Tended chix, worked at garden plowing and harrowing, also a little for neighbor Jones.

Apr. 16. Rained and snowed all night so couldn't work. Rec'd $21.00 from Mrs Pearl Thurman for labor and 1 ton of hay. Went to town and did some shopping.

Apr. 17. Tended chix and just bodged around all day altho its Sunday. Winnie feeling miserable most of the time.

Apr. 18. Got the team from East Mill Creek and prepared some tools and plowed and harrowed for a Mr. Maddox, 33rd So. near Hy. Drive. Also done some plowing for a lawn for Pola.

Apr. 19. More work for Pola and fussed with our chix, many of which are dying on account of while diarrhea, so our loss is heavy.

Apr. 20. Round about home all day.

Apr. 21. Took Winnie to see Dr. Jane W. Skolfield. We visited Barlows at 716 Lake St. I visited also with some of the boys at the Kenyon Hotel. Dr. ordered Winnie to the hospital an account of dead baby lodged so it wouldn't come away, so we prepared accordingly.

Apr. 22. At 9 a.m. Winnie and I were at the S. L. County Hospital, and after a lot of inquiry she was put in ward A, but the doctors would not operate yet. I planted lawn seed for Pola's.

Apr. 23. Fixed chicken coop some and plowed for Pola again for 3 hours. I have a severe cold. Children and I visited Winnie at Hospital at 7:30 p.m..

Apr. 24. Sunday. Beautiful and bright. Helped with the chores and house work. Wrote and visited the hospital to see Winnie, also Barlows on 716 Lake St. Here a Bro. Musser had left $10.00 for us via John Barlow. We also visited Maleta's parents and Martha Barlow at 821 Emery St., then along Redwood Road to Rich's new place, then home.

Apr. 25. I fixed up the team plow, harrow and leveler and drove to 2314 East 9th South to the fine new home of Ray Shirtliff and raked, fixing up for lawn and gardens. At night I left the team and walked to the 15th East street car and went home.

Apr. 26. At Shirtliffs again. Winnie came home from the hospital to-day.

Apr. 27. At Shirtliffs again. The soldiers at Ft. Douglas shoot the machine guns and cannons in practise each day, which we can see from this place.

Apr. 28. Same as 27th. This p.m. while plowing, two tugs broke and I got hit by a singletree on the right shin and nearly broke my leg.

Apr. 29. Rich took my place at Shirtliffs while I worked at repairing and painting a garage for Dr. Jane W. Skolfield at 22 H Street.

Apr. 30. At the plowing again. J.L. and Edson were with me.

May 1. Sunday. Stayed at home all day. Rich and Veda and 3 children [and] Dan and May and children came over and ate ice cream with us. Read and wrote some.

May 2. Painting more for Dr. Skolfield. Went to Shirtliffs and found that one horse was gone. I saw the parade of boys 15000 strong of the S. L. City schools. Talked with Uncle Lorin some. Maleta visited with her father and mother some. Paid rent and offered tithing to Bp. A. M. Cornwall who refused it.

May 3. Found the missing horse in East Mill Creek and took it back to Shirtliffs and had a talk on gospel with Sister Shirtliff who is a sister to Melvin J. Ballard. Down town the rest of the day.

May 4. Winnie took me to Shirtliffs where Kathryn and I brot home the team and outfit. Worked on the garden at home some. Helped Rich and Veda get off for funeral of Veda's sister Mary Hobbs at Cache Valley.

May 5. Did some work for Mr. H. T. Plumb (on 183 U Street) spading up a garden plot. (He is Engineer of General Electric Co.) Talked with Uncle Lorin some, also others. Visited Bro. H. C. Kimball and family at 3113 So.West Temple.

May 6. Rode with Bro. Kimball, John Y. and Martha and children to Cache Valley and had a good visit with Father, Mother, Violet and family, Fawn, Sylmar, Fred, Millward, and Allie, also Grandma Jessop and Eslie Jensen. Slept with Bro. Kimball at Mothers.

May 7. Around Fathers until noon. Ate dinner at Violets. John Y., Heber C. K., and I left for Salt Lake at 3:30 (burned out a con. rod and had it fixed at Brigham) and came on home. A cold storm on the way.

May 8. Sunday. Read, wrote and told stories. A cold storm all morning. Drove to Uncle Rones in p.m. and visited with him some.

May 9. Spent most of the day in the city. Maleta and children visited her father and I ate dinner with them too. Talked with some of our friends at the Kenyon .

May 10. Spent the day cleaning and Kalsomining for sister Gordon Woolley on Wall Street in basement occupied by a Mr. and Mrs Turner.

May 11. Harrowing and plowing for Pola preparing his land across the street from home (39th So. 9th E.) for planting. Visited my Brother Richard and family in West Jordan ward on Redwood Road. Visited Uncle Dan's too.

May 12. At work again for Pola. Also 13th. At night ice cream. Pola came over.

May 14. Took Clerk -Carrier Postal Exam. at the West Side High School from 8:30 to 1:45, then home. I drilled Oats and Lucern seed on Polas place until dark.

May 15. Sunday. Winnie took Chas. Merrill and wife, Irene to Sunday School. I read "Leaves from My Journal" by Wilford Woodruff. Told children stories and we all visited with Uncle Rones for a while. Jack and Roy Jackson were there too. Ida Johnson came out and visited with us and stayed over night.

Father Joseph Smith Jessop

May 16. Took Ida to 33rd So. and Hy. Drive to the street car. Fixed up harrow and (with Kathryn with me) drove up to the Sunnyside city reservoir on Shirtliff place and harrowed all day on the plowed land. Winnie and Maleta came up after work for me.

May 17. Again at the Shirtliff place for Pola harrowing and plowing some too.

May 18. Rode up with Pola on truck load of wheat to plant, and I drilled the wheat. Old Molly nearly died by choking this morning. Took the team and outfit to East Mill Creek, then home on my bicycle.

May 19. Worked at the old Debonham place in East Mill Creek for Nathan and Jack Debenham, applying the work as payment on my dept to the garage.

May 20. Rained hard so didn't work. Maleta and I went to her fathers and found Aunt Mary very ill with pneumonia. Maleta stayed at Mauds to look after her house and children while Maud nursed Aunt Mary. I returned via Myrtle's and Minnie's[177] to tell them about it.

May 21. Again at Debenhams fixing fence all day.

May 22. Sunday. Our children all have bad colds and coughs. I visited Richard and family. Seth and Dan just recovered from pneumonia. Ate dinner with Maleta and Mauds children at Mauds at 994 So. 8th East, then we visited Aunt Mary and father Warner Porter for a while. Took Roxie home, then attended a meeting at the home of Bro. H. C. Kimball 3113 So. West Temple St. He called on me to speak, else I intended to say nothing. After the meeting, at 12 oclock midnight I took Bro. Rulon Alder and wife Ritta home at I street.

May 23. More rain so just did odd jobs at home.

May 24. Around home most of the time. Visited Rich's and found Veda quite sick having been operated on to adjust a miscarriage. I got Aunt Susie Barlow to go over and help them as they were quite miserable.

May 25, 26, 27, 28. Around home most of the time working in the garden and fixing water pipes, etc. etc.

May 29. Sunday. Uncle Rone and I visited Richard and family and found Veda looking very bad and in much pain. We administered to her. Rone, Rich and I looked over some hay land in East Mill Creek.

May 30. Decoration Day. With Winnie and children we drove to town, visited Maleta and children and Uncle Warner and Aunt Mary, then to the Bountiful Cemetery to our little grave, then Visited Grandpa Woolley who is feeling fine indeed. We visited the State Capital Bldg. and the unveiling of the Monument of the Mormon Battalion in a big crowd of people and listened to the 38th Infantry Band play the Star Spangled Banner the best I ever heard. Then home. Visited Bro. Kimball and family. (28th Hunted up Nephi Nielson and got some money for some chix we sold and did some ditch plowing for Pola and some plowing on Jones. This was 28th.)

May 31. Worked ½ day with team for Debenham's and squared up my dept. to them. Took the team to Uncle Rones and prepared to cut hay for Thurman's tomorrow.

June 1. In early a.m. (6 oclock) Rich called me on the phone from the LDS Hospital and said Veda was there and had been operated on and was very low. I prepared to go there, and at 2 p.m. I was there and met in the doorway Elders Lorin C. Woolley, Dan Bateman, John Y. Barlow, and Leslie Broadbent. Veda was so very low that only two were permitted to go in to see her. Uncle Lorin was not feeling well, so he gave his power to Leslie who, with Dan [and] Richard, administered to her, while Lorin, John Y. and I exercised our faith outside. We each visited her and felt that if she was not appointed unto death, she would recover. I visited Maleta and children then was back at the Hospital at 6 oclock, and Aunt Susie was there as before, watching all she could. Richard on the close watch and feeling very sad. At 6:15 Veda's sister Christie came from Cache Valley (Benson Ward) and she and Richard stayed during the night. I took Susie home to Rich's and the neighbors were willingly doing for the children there. I went home, and at about 3:30 a.m., June 2nd, Rich and Christie knocked at my door and said the end had come, and we slept little. Little Lorin is quite sick with canker in the mouth and stomach and Winnie very tired on account of it, so I could hardly get away to help Richard plan for the funeral. I found Rich and Christie in town and looked over the caskets at the Larkins Undertaking parlors. Also saw the corpse and sympathized with poor Richard as much as I could. We picked out some clothes at the Relief Society Headquarters in the Bishops Bldg. Visited Veda's Aunt Josephine Christensen in Murray, then to town again and took Rich and Christie out home.

Jun. 3. Talked with Uncle Rone at early a.m. and went to town at 11 a.m. Rich was having a time to get a $410.00 check cashed and he got the Undertaker to do it. Decided on clothes and things needed. My Father and Mother came down, and I took Maleta to see Veda at the Larkins where Mother, Susie, Rula and Christie dressed her and she was taken out home by the Undertaker Mr. Goates.

Jun. 4. We prepared for funeral service out home which was held at Bro Cundick's home and a spirited little service was held. Winnie and children went with me. Then we prepared to go to Cache Valley. Lorin not a bit well and Winnie not well, she decided to stay; and Edson and Kathryn stayed too, while J.L., Uncle Dan and I drove to town and changed cars

A CWMS delegation of LDS women's power.

with Bro. George Hodowell. I fixed up his car some and had a flat tire and some fussing around, then we sailed along fine the rest of the way, reaching home in Millville at about 8 p.m. and slept at Mother's.

Jun. 5. Sunday. I took Uncle Dan out to N. Logan to see his son George (who works for the UAC handling cows and records), and [he] showed us around. Then back to Millville. Soon many people came, and about 11 oclock a.m. Mr. Goates came with Veda. Her mother came tottering in and had to lie down, feeling very bad, also many of the folks. Bp. Scott didn't show up until almost the last thing and then notified father that Daniel Bateman could not speak at the funeral. Father, Rich and I felt quite angry for a while at this, but we went on. Vergal didn't get there, so Vic was pall bearer with Richards Brothers. Bro. H. C. Kimball spoke in place of Uncle Dan and set the town on fire with a few things the said. The last rites were done for our beloved sister and friend— a wise, loving wife and mother and a firm advocate of the fullness of the gospel, having fasted and prayed for it and urged it to her husband, who also stands firmly for it.

I had a lengthy discussion on the garment question and plural marriage with Aunt Lizzie, Uncle John Yeates, and Ruby, and invited Uncle Dan to tell them also of things he knew. This night we (Uncles Rone, Dan, J.L., and myself) slept at Grandma Jessops.

Jun. 6. Took Uncle Dan to his son's place in N. Logan and spent the day at Fathers. This night Richard was feeling real keenly the loneliness of his situation, also was little Baby Dan.

Jun. 7. About 11 a.m., Dan, J.L. and I left for Salt Lake while some of the folks went to Preston, Ida. to attend the funeral of Ira Taylor's baby. We visited Uncle Dan's cousin Thaddeus White [Wight] at Brigham who is paralyzed. We Administered to him and felt the power of the Lord in so doing. We visited May's sister Mamie and husband at 725-25th St., Ogden, then Grandpa Woolley, Barlows, and home, and took Uncle Dan home. Rec'd a letter and a $5.00 check from Carling Spencer. My Bro. Richard gave me $22.00 and insist[ed] for me to take it. So I paid my expenses of the trip and rent for the month of April on June 8th and had a few cents left. Kathryn is sick [with] canker sores in the mouth.

Jun. 8, 9, 10, 11. At Thurmans helping Billy cut, rake, pile and stack hay.

Jun. 12. I went to town to see Maleta and her father and mother. They're getting better. Then we (Maleta, Mary, Ruth and I) visited Uncle Rone's a little while, and with Winnie and all my family, went to Richards to visit them and took some ice cream. Leslie and Rula took Rich and Fawn to MIA Conference in the S. Lake Tabernacle and we (family) came home. Soon Bro. H. C. Kimball and wife and some of his family came to visit us. Soon Uncle Rone's came too. We had a lively discussion on the Keys of the Presidency, Uncle Moroni and I against Bro. Kimball.

Jun. 13. Rich and I in Thurmans hay.

Jun. 14. Went to hay again but soon it rained too hard. I did some irrigating on Lemons place.

Jun.15. Uncle Dan, Rich and I went to town and had [a] talk with Uncle Lorin and Ernest W.

Jun. 16, 17. In Thurmans hay.

Jun. 18. Cut some hay on Lemons place, Rich and I putting it up.

Jun. 19. Sunday. Around the home most of day until about 2 p.m. Being invited by Uncle Rone, we went to Liberty Park. Took Ida Johnson too, and had pleasant visit there and talking of the creation with Moroni, Ida and us. Talked with John Y. and Ada in the Park. Visited Father Warner Porter and Aunt Mary.

Jun. 20, 21, 22, 23. Rich and I in the hay, also 24th and 25th.

Jun. 26. Sunday. A Hi [sic] Wind all day. Helped Richard fix some on his Ford. Got it started and Visited with Uncle Dan and May at Richards, also with Karl Belefski and Wife, Richards old friends while in Idaho. A fire had been started in the fields of ripe June grass and our stock and rack and other things were saved by hard fighting of men and the fire department.

Jun. 27. Rained hard. We done some work in the hay and 28th finished the hay and stack. Aunt Lizzie Colvin came from Glendale, Ut. today. She stayed with us.

Jun 29. More rain. Uncle Dan, Richard, Winnie, Aunt Lizzie and I went to town. At 11:15 p.m. My Mother and Violets son Clarence came in. Bros. Kimball and Alder brot them from Cache Valley.

Jun. 30. Richard, May Bateman and I drove my Ford to town, picked up John Y. and Ada and drove to Ogden where we attended the Funeral of Susie's Bro.

John Taggart who was killed on the R.R. (His home [is on] 30th Street and Wall Ave.). We had 5 flat tires enroute and returned home via East Mill Creek (Rich, May, and baby David and I), and on 39th South above Hyland Drive, discovered that the running of the engine and pushing of brakes had no control over the car, so we could only pray and let it go. We crossed Hyland Drive at a terrific speed when the traffic is usually thick. Only the Lord guided us and opened the way or we would have been killed. Rich and I pushed the car for 1/2 mile to get home. Warren Johnson and wife and 2 children and his sister Ida were home visiting with the folks, and he [Rich] took the folks home to West Jordan. Mother went with Rich, Aunt Lizzie with Warren.

Jul. 1. Found a broken axil in rear of my car which caused the trouble. Mr. Pola agreed to fix it up. Around home most of the day.

Jul. 2. Went to town and took chickens to Dr. Jane Skolfield. Visited Maleta's Father and Mother. Father was quite ill.

Jul. 3. Sunday. Rode bike up to Water the horses and visited with Uncle Rone's a short while. He and family visited us some, also Rich and family, also Warren and family.

Jul. 4. Intended celebrating by going to Liberty Park, but too much rain. Warren came two trips and took us to his house where we ate ice cream and chicken and had a good visit. Aunt Lizzie came back too. Rich and family, Mother and Fawn visited Warren too. Mother stayed with us.

Jul. 5. Unlce Lorin called me on the phone and asked me and Richard to come to work. I calsomined [sic] a room for Merrills. Rich and Mother came intending to go [to] Cache Valley, but after considering Uncle Lorin, decided to not go. Richard, Aunt Lizzie and I took Mother and Clarence to the Bamberger Train at 6 p.m. where they went home.

Jul. 6. Richard and I drove his car to Centerville where we and Uncle Rone Hauled hay for Uncle Lorin. Met Calvin Woolley just home from Australia. Visited Grandpa some.

Jul. 7. At the hay and home at night.

Jul. 8. Mothers 56th Birthday. At the hay again. Also 9th.

Jul. 10. Sunday. At home most of the day. Ida Johnson came, also Richard and family. Winnie and children attended Sunday School and listened to some shallow doctrine concerning marriage.

Jul. 11. Back at Woolleys in the hay working with Richard and Uncle Moroni.

Jul. 12. Finished the hay and started hoeing weeds in the beet field. Also 13th and 14th. Came home at night.

Jul. 15. About 6 a.m. while Moroni and I were riding in his car toward Centerville near Becks Hot Springs, we saw the smashed cars of the Ferry Twins (Truman and W. Mont, Jr.) and a Mr. Feller and son of Bountiful. This son (age 16) died in the ruins and his father (62) badly cut and bruised. It was a terrible sight. Worked in the beets.

Jul. 16. Again in the weeds. During this time at Woolleys we had several good chats with Grandpa who is as keen and witty as any young fellow and as wise as any in the church.We learned something.

Jul. 17. Sunday. I was sick all day and so layed around home. Richard and family came, also Warren Johnson and family and Ida, also Uncle Moroni and family. A dark-skinned fellow (Winnie says a negro) helped administer the sacrament in S.S. to-day.

a black man of about?

Jul. 18. Put a tar paper roof on Dr. Jane Skolfields garage at 23 H Street. Violet and Martha came from Millville with John and Ianthus. Violet stayed with us.

Jul. 19. Around home ditching and fixing up a few things.

Jul. 20. Got the team and prepared to go to work for Dr. David Henderson 9th So. 23rd East.

Jul. 21. Plowed for Dr. Henderson. All night Edson nearly died from Eating apples. Only the Lord saved him.

Jul. 22, 23. Dug a swimming pool for the Shirtliff twins, Richard and Wendell.

Jul. 24. Sunday. At Home until noon. Visited Uncle Rone's and Jack and Roy Jackson. and at home rest of the day.

Jul. 25. Helped Lawrence Lemon and other men do some ditch cleaning and prepared to go to Liberty Park. Rich's came too, [and] Uncle Moroni, Ianthus and Cleo, [and] Uncle Martin and wife. We had lunch, then talked some and tended children who ran around the park seeing things. Dan Bateman and J. Y. Barlow and families joined us too.

Jul. 26. I with J. L. and Edson worked again at Dr. Hendersons and brot the outfit to East Mill Creek at night. Richards team got out of Uncle Rones yard and are lost.

Jul. 27. Rich and I spent the day with our boys looking for the horses but only a trace.

Jul. 28. Went with Rich and Dan looking for the horses via East Mill Creek, Parleys Ward, Ft. Douglas, Estray Rounds, Bountiful and Centerville. Had a good short visit with Grandpa Woolley and Lorin which was worth more then all the horses.

Jul. 29. Helped Rone and Roland Galagher hall [sic] hay for Ernest Woolley.

Jul. 30. Rone was laid up with his back hurt, so Roland and I finished the hay.

Jul. 31. Sunday. Winnie and I and children attended Sunday School. In p.m. Richard left his family with us while he and Fawn and Ida visited Grandpa Woolley, then they had ice cream with us and stayed all night. Uncle Rone's came too for a while.

Aug. 1. Rich and I rode around some looking for the lost horses up City Creek Canyon and up over Ensign Peak. I was quite sick from eating some ice cream. We found only a trace of the horses going north.

Aug. 2. Rich and I again went horse hunting to Bountiful near North Canyon [and] inquired of sheep herders but found nothing. Rich went east up over the mountain at the Salt Lake/ Davis Co. line and I drove the car up just under Ensign Peak, then up the mountain until I met Rich on the mountains north of 9th East. We could see Salt Lake City and vicinity from a wonderful view. Thinking of the City of the Saints as it is and as it should be. We found no trace of the horses, so returned home after eating supper with John Y. Barlow and family.

Aug. 3. Rich rec'd word from Bountiful City Marshall (Orvis Mann) that he had the horses. So he got them and I plowed with Bird and Molly while he plowed with his team on the Ranck land.

Aug. 4. Rich and I went to help Barlows move to a new home, but he wasn't quite ready, so we rode around some with Ianthus while he looked for a home. We ate dinner with Aunt Fannie, then helped John Y. move to Martha's place in Poplar Grove (8th So. and near 12th West).

Aug. 5. Worked around home, irrigating, etc.

Aug. 6. Around home again.

Aug. 7. Sunday. At home all day except went to Uncle Rones for a little while. He drove our team to Centerville. Aunt Elva and children stayed all night with us, Rich also. Winnie is 29 to-day.

Aug. 8. Rich and I trailed wagon from E. Mill Creek to Uncle Dan Batemans, then worked on old car and found con. rod bearings gone. We helped a Mr. Rich thresh near Bennion ward church house until dark. Ianthus and Violet, Fawn and Allie came. Rich and I trailed his old car to my place for Mr. Pola to fix. He (Rich) stayed with us.

Aug. 9. Threshed again until 10 oclock a.m. then Winnie and I got apples from Egberts in South Jordan.

Aug. 10. In p.m. we visited Grandpa Woolley a while and Winnie rec'd a blessing from Grandpa Woolley.

Aug. 11. Helped Rone and Red Tingey haul hay at Woolley's in Centerville. Slept with Rone in Grandpa Wooley's house.

Aug. 12, 13. Hauling manure.

Aug. 14. Sunday. Violet and I attended S. School, then we (my families and Rich's) visited Warren Johnson.

Aug. 15. Hauling Manure at Woolleys preparing to [do] threshing. Rone and Lawrence Roberts helped me.

Aug. 16. Started threshing. Belt trouble some and other things delayed some. Went home at night to attend party for Violet and Ianthus at our house, but a telephone call from Millville telling of Cleo's sick baby took them away. But we made ice cream and had a party anyway.

Aug. 17. Back at the threshing at Woolleys. Also 18th and 19th. About 2:30 p.m. (?) Then with Calvin Red (Allen) Tingey, I went with the thresher to Orvis Mann's. Ate supper and watermelon there and slept with Rone at Grandpa Woolley's.

Aug. 20. Finished Mann's then to Elmer Barlows. Had a little breakdown so couldn't finish. I went to town with Rone and Sarah Ann in my car and bot extras, then to a show and home.

Aug. 21. Sunday. At home nearly all day. In p.m. Aunt Lizzie Colvin and her sister Mattie Neves Pingree and husband, Warren Johnson and wife, Louis Hobson, Ida Johnson and a Miss Ivie [came?]. Mr. Hobson and I went to Rich's for a while.

Aug. 22. At the threshing at Barlows. Geo. Freestone, Mr. Ashby, Ruben Call, Will Manns, Harold Smith, Marley France, ____ Napoli, Alf Randall, Aaron George, Jas Smedley, Roth B. Parry all there during the week from 22nd to 27th. Each night I slept at Woolleys. Read the famous (to me) speech of Judge Rutherford delivered at Toronto, Canada.

Aug. 28. Rich and family and Uncle Dan came for a while intending to go to see Grandpa Woolley but kept talking until too late. Spent the evening at home.

Aug. 29. Uncle Rone and I drove to Centerville when I helped thresh at Sam Smedleys. Had some trouble at Page's but finished the job.

Aug. 30. No more jobs threshing, only at Barbers in Centerville, but they don't want it done until tomorrow. So I'm thru and so is Uncle Rone, as Ross has come home. We hitched up the team, Bird and Molly, and packed our duds, loaded a stove at Aaron George's, then he (Uncle Rone) drove the team home and I drove my car.

Aug. 31. At home. Went to Sandy to Delila's.

Sep. 1. Went to town with Winnie.

Sep. 2. At home.

Sep. 3. Went to Salt Lake City [to] the Big Lindberg celebration and saw the great boy and crowds and jams of people also.

Sep. 4. Sunday. Maleta, J.L., Edson and I attended the a.m. session of Cottonwood stake conference but didn't like it much. In p.m. Uncle Rone and family came, [and] Warren Johnson and family, Richard and family and Ida, so we had a real good crowd for the evening. Read again the speech of Judge Rutherford.

Sep. 5. Labor Day. Helped the folks wash. Then we visited Richards.

Sep. 6. Kathryn, J.L. and Edson started to school. Just a few jobs around home.

Sep. 7. Same.

Sep. 8. Helped dry corn at Richards place.

Sep. 9. Dowayne's birthday. Uncle Rone came for me so I helped him haul hay to Thurmans from Joe Whites field.

Sep. 10. Hauled a load of 4530 lbs. to Mr. A. W. Barrett at 1564 So. 9th West, then more to Thurmans.

Sep. 11. Sunday. Home most all day. Richards family came, also Uncle Rone's and Warren Johnson spent evening. Ate ice cream.

Sep. 12. Hauled more hay. A load to Mahonri White's and hunted for market for another load.

Sep. 13. In hay again. Another load to Thurmans.

Sept. 14. Loaded last load and it rained hard and we got soaked in my Ford.

Sep. 15, 16, 17. Around home mostly. Bot peaches from Mr. Kemode on Ranch Place.

Sep. 18. Sunday. At home. Rich's, Moroni's, and Warren's came again and spent evening.

Sep. 19. Around home helping the folks. Washing. 4 Years today since Genevieve died. Sold 30 pullets to Bp. A. M. Cornwall.

Sep. 20. Helped Archie Pola haul grain then helped them thresh the grain.

Sep. 21. Went to work for A Mr. Watson. (Frank Alpaugh foreman) cutting corn to fill a cilo [sic] on about 54th South and 13th East.

Sep. 22. 100 Years since the plates were delivered to the Prophet Joseph Smith by the Angel Moroni.

I worked in the corn fields until noon with George Bloomquist (with whom I discussed religion some—he likes the Salvation Army best). Then with Uncle Moroni, Richard, and Uncle Dan, I went to town. We had a good visit with Uncle Lorin in Kenyon Hotel, then listened to returns of the Dempsey-Turney fight in Chicago.

Sep. 23. In the corn fields. Also 24th. This day is Martha's birthday.

Sep. 25. At home in forenoon. In p.m. Uncle Rone came and we (He and I) went to town and attended Salt Lake Stake conference in the big Tabernacle. Then went to Richards place but found

he had gone to Cache Valley. Visited with Uncle Moroni's a while.

Sep. 26. In the corn fields for Mr. Watson (Walter C.) on 13th East near 56th South. Also on 27th and 28th. (Rained some.) Attended Uncle Rone's chickens for a few days as he is visiting in Cache Valley.

Sep. 29. Finished the corn cutting. More rain.

Sep. 30. Fixed fence some with Uncle Rone. In p.m. we went to town seen Turney-Dempsy fight pictures.

Oct. 1. Took Winnie to see Dr. Skolfield. Visited Uncle Lorin, Moroni and Leslie in Kenyon Hotel.

Oct. 2. Sunday. At home most of day. In p.m. Richard brot my Father and Mother to see us and we were surely glad to see them. We fixed up ice cream and cake for Ida's birthday (which was Sep. 28th), but she couldn't leave her place of work at all. Uncle Rone came and we ate ice cream anyway.

Oct. 3. Uncle Rone came down and Rich and Father and Mother came over and we Men folk went to town and had a short visit with Uncle Lorin. My car is broken so I did some work on it after asking Mr. Pola about it.

Oct. 4. Spent considerable time fixing the car at the Universal joint. Leslie came too to see Father and Mother. Rone, Rich, Father and I went again to town to see Uncle Lorin but he is too busy. Finished fixing the car and spent the evening with my families, Father, Mother, Rich and Ida.

Oct. 5. Father has to go home but mother stayed. So after some running around, Father went with me to Centerville where we visited with Grandpa Woolley and Wife and ate dinner with them, then Father took the 12:20 train for Cache Valley and I stayed on the farm to work. Drilled wheat ½ day. Slept at Grandpa's.

Oct. 6. Drilled more wheat and worked on the lawn. Went home at night.

Oct. 7. Hauled some coal, worked on lawn and fixed the manure spreader.

Oct. 8. Fixed spreader some and [worked] some on lawn. In evening after chores, I hurried to town and attended the general church priesthood meeting in the big tabernacle, in which meeting Bro. (Pres.) A. W. Ivins held up and advertized the recently published little booklet on Celestial Marriage; and most took it (I'm quite sure) that he was denouncing plural marriage, etc., but I thot he was struggling for expression because of conditions. Then immeadeately after, Bro. Heber J. Grant arose and said, "Any person who has entered into plural marriage (or pretended plural marriage) is living in direct opposition to the laws of God and the laws of this church," and told the story of someone named (Clark) Woolley telling of his being married to a woman in a hotel in Los Angeles by Tony [Anthony W.] Ivins, and that he was "summoned to appear for trial and wouldn't come because he said he was protecting me," etc. etc. and that he was a liar. This caused laughter and considerable stir among the body of priesthood assembled.

After meeting I met Jesse Porter (Winnie's brother and brot him home with me for a while. About 1:30 a.m. I took him to a place on ___ street.

Oct. 9. Maleta and children and I drove to her Father's place and visited with some of the folks, then I attended conference and met several friends and acquaintances, among whom was Isaac Carling up from Arizona, Winnie's brothers Jesse, Edson, and Frances and wife, and Maleta's brother Orville. Visited Uncle Rone's and Richard also. They spent the evening with us.

Oct. 10. At Woolley's farm fixing wagon for beet hauling. In p.m. started plowing beets. Also 11th. In p.m. I brot Uncle Lorin Home with me, also brot Aunt Susie Barlow from Bro. Jos. Musser's place on 1264 Yale Ave. Susie anointed Winnie for confinement. Uncle Lorin sealed the anointing. Went back to Woolleys at 1:30.

Oct. 12. At the beets. Also 13th, 14th, [and] 15th.

Oct. 16. Sunday. Fixed flat tires. Visited I. W. Barlows folks, Laura and Cleo. Went to church with my neighbor Walter Jones in the ward house.

Oct. 17. Uncle Moroni and I went to work in Woolley's beets at Centerville and came home at night.

Oct. 18. While in the beet field we had words with Cal Woolley over him slaming [sic] us saying,"You fellows are afraid to pull a horse." The team was already stuck with a load too big for them. He ordered us off the works, but we didn't go but worked on until night at the suggestion of his father, then went home.

Oct. 19. Gathered up tools for toping [sic] trees around Grandpa Woolleys house and topped one tree in p.m., both of us staying at Grandpa's.

Oct. 20. Same .

Oct. 21. Rone had chasing about to do, so we didn't go, but my families and I visited Richard and family, also Dan Bateman and family.

Oct. 22. At Grandpa Woolley's trees.

Oct. 23. Uncle Lorin is 71 to-day. At home most all day. Wrote an account of what I heard at general priesthood meeting on Oct. 8, 1927. Also dedication of the Temple at Mesa, Ariz. by Church Authorities.

Oct. 24. Uncle Rone and I took Uncle Lorin west of his home in Centerville, and we looked over a beet patch thinking of digging them for the Layton Sugar Co., but the beets were no good. We went to work again on Grandpa's trees. Also 25th at the trees. Also 26th, 27th, 28th, at Home to night. 29th finished the tree work and came home.

Oct. 30. Sunday. At Home in a.m. We all went to town, had blowouts in tires, then went on a flat most of the way. Jos., Edson, Kathryn and I attended meeting in the Big Tabernacle then we visited J. Y. Barlow's at 235 N. 7th W. Martha came recently from Cache Valley.

Oct. 31. At Home all day.

Nov. 1. Rone and I went to town. Also 2nd and 3rd. Got a job doing carpenter work at the Deseret Mortuary 36-40 E. 7th South. Got some apples on Geo. O. Relf place 39th South.

Nov. 4. At Deseret Mortuary. Winnie showing signs of confinement so Maleta and I made ready and at 10:30 Dr. Jane W. Skolfeild came. About 1:30 a.m. Nov. 5th, a little fat black- haired girl came and all was well except usual pains.

Nov. 5. At work again. Winnie suffering with after pains.

Nov. 6. Sunday. Worked all day at home helping do the house work. Rich and Fawn came (Rich on his way to Diamond Oil well in Spanish Fork Canyon). Uncle Rone, Martin and Earl Olsen came too. Rich, Ida and Fawn came for a while.

Nov. 7. At the Mortuary again each day doing carpenter work, and at night doing house work (Maleta give out nearly tending things at home). At the same work 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, [and] 12th. Bonnie calved [on the] 9th.

Nov. 13. Working all day nearly this Sunday, doing house work mostly. In evening Uncle Moroni and family came and He and I blessed our baby and named it Martha. Uncle Moroni said, "That's the first baby I ever blessed." J.L., Edson, and Kathryn and I drove to Rich's and saw Fawn, Martha and family and Ida there. Brot Ida home.

Nov. 14, 15, 16, 17, 18. At the Mortuary doing carpenter work. 19th same.

Nov. 20. Sunday. Around home about all day and spent the late afternoon and evening at Richs.

Nov. 21. At work.

Nov. 22. Same. My little Lorin is 2 years old to-day.

Nov. 23. At work.

Nov. 24. Thanksgiving day. I spent the day at Home. Ate dinner with my families and in evening Maleta and all but 2 children visited Rich's family, Fawn and Martha, and Bro. Dan Bateman and family.

Nov. 25. My Bro. Sylmar's birthday. I worked at the Mortuary. Also 26th. Ruth is quite sick.

Nov. 27. Sunday. Grandma Mary E. Jessop is 79 today. I worked for about 3 hours. (Moroni and I) tearing down Warren Johnsons old home at 275 McClellan St. It was urgent else we wouldn't have did it. Richard ate dinner with us then took our Ford to run around some. He brot Ida and Mary Johnson to see us. I told stories and sung to my children and spent evening with Rich and Ida and Mary Johnson a little while.

Nov. 28. At the Mortuary again. Also 29th, and 30th we were laid off the work.

Dec. 1. Went to town with Uncle Moroni. Rec'd notice to move from the place.

Dec. 2. Uncle Moroni and I drove his car to Centerville. Visited Grandpa and Uncle Lorin Woolley. Got some wheat and our wagon. Ate dinner with Grandpa and Annie (wife). Helped Uncle Lorin and wife make cider, then trailed the wagon behind his car to home. Uncle Lorin came with us to town.

Dec. 3. Got the team from East Mill Creek, then borrowed a rack from Ernest Woolleys and J.L. and I and Uncle Rone went and moved Richards furniture and family with Fawn and Martha from West Jordan to 629 Jefferson Street. A cold windy day and we

nearly froze. Ianthus Barlow helped us unload. Seth and Allan slept at our house.

Dec. 4. Seth, Allan and I went in my Ford to their new home. Leslie and Rula Broadbent helped us all day fixing the things. Seth and I hauled a bed from J. Y. Barlows, 235 N. 7th West, then a load of stuff including a goat from West Jordan. We worked all day.

Dec. 5. Uncle Moroni and I went to the Deseret Mortuary intending to work, but no boss around. So we went up town and didn't work at the Mortuary but worked on the Davis place in East Mill Creek where he (Uncle Rone) is intending to live.

Dec. 6. Snowed hard all day nearly. My folks were sick, so I stayed home till noon then helped Uncle Rone again. The weather is very cold.

Dec. 7. Mr. Holtman is very insistent on our moving, so I looked for houses but didn't have any money so couldn't get any. Spent most of the day running around. Maleta and I went to Will Kartchners in Midvale, got a baby buggy, then she visited Roxie while I talked in town with Bro. Kimball and Rich's family.

Dec. 8. Thot I could work at the Deseret Mortuary so went there at 8 a.m. Couldn't get on so went home, then to Provo. Met I. W. Barlow and Jack Allred[29] and went with them to sell Radium Jars. Slept at Royden Rooms with uncle Martin Olson. All 4 of us stayed up late discussing religion.

Dec. 9. Uncle Mart and I worked hard in Edgeview and Pleasant View. Sold one to Mr. J. B. Walton. Visited Joe Porter's family.

Dec. 10. Worked hard all day trying to sell but didn't. Worked some in Am. Fork, [then] came home about 7 p.m. (Weather much better in Provo than in Salt Lake.)

Dec. 11. Sunday. Helped Uncle Moroni move some things and wrote some and talked with my folks.

Dec. 12. Uncle Martin came and we went back into Utah County trying to sell Radium jars but we made no sales. Ate at Camila Cafe and slept at Royden Rooms.

Dec. 13. We worked long and hard. Sold one jar to John Ward of Pleasant View.

Dec. 14. Learned of a telephone call for me from Salt Lake but couldn't find out who from so we made ready to go home. We got out on Provo Bench and stopped to see a man and couldn't start the car, only by pushing it along the road (which we finally succeeded in doing) and came home that way. Found the telephone was from our landlord Mr. A. J. Holtman and wife who demand that we move out of the place. I tried to fix the car but couldn't.

Dec. 15. I reported to the Post Office for work and was sworn in and told to come tomorrow. I bot auto part and worked on the car and fixed it so I could start it with the crank. (Mr. Holtman came making demand that we get the money or move, but I couldn't see it that way, so he talked with Bro. A. M. Cornwall who offered two months rent from the ward.) I went to Pola's Garage in town and he fixed the starter for me and I came home. Mr. Holtman and Pola came over and I sold him $35.00 worth of chickens at $1.10 per head, which pays up the back rent and he agreed to let us alone for a while.

Dec. 16. Went to work for the Post Office, Dept. of Parcel Post, Mr. Adams and Mr. Sam H. Randolph foremen. I delivered parcels over Route 141 (around Liberty Park) in a.m. and Route 4 in p.m. (up South Temple Street).

Dec. 17. The weather is very cold so I have much difficulty getting to work on account of frozen radiator. Worked hard at the service of Uncle Sam, also 18th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 22nd, 23rd, 24th, 25th, 26th and 27th. Most of my time spent on the Avenues N.E. part of city. On about Dec. 22nd, my Father and Mother and Allie came down with I. W. Barlow. They came out with me at night. Each night I seen them. Richard came on 24th and gave me $5.00 for Christmas. Mother brot me a quilt and Father and Mother some meat and beans. Someone reported us to the Elders Clerk and they sent out a large box full of things (some food and some toys for children) so that we had more than we expected. Bro. Dan Merrill let me have gas and oil to run with while at work. On 29th I rec'd my pay for work in the Postal Service ($95.00 in all), For which I am Thankful altho it took it nearly all to pay coal and feed bills, gas bill, Auto top bill and got a few of the thing we need. (On 27th I met Almeada Eardley Hall, my old girl, on 587-5th Ave.)

---

[29] See End Note #173 on Lothair Allred.

Dec. 30. Father, Uncle Mart, Rone, Lelsie, I. W. Barlow, L. Allred and I visited Grandpa Woolley, this being his 96th Birthday. He is feeling fine and his mind as keen as a whip.

Dec. 31. In evening Maleta and I attended a surprise on I. W. Barlow (Winnie at home with the children. Several of them are quite sick with bad colds and sore eyes.) Violet and 3 children came and we had a good time.

January 1, 1928. My Father and Mother were with us. It's Sunday. Some of us observing fast day. Father and I helped Uncle Rone move his car from the Thurman place to the Davis place. Several of the Folks came out to Dinner in the evening. Visited D. R. Batemans.

Jan. 2. Helped the Folks around home some. Took Maleta to work at Mrs. Helms on ___ South State Street to wait on Mrs. Hamilton who is slowly dying with cancer. Took J.L., Edson and Kathryn to visit Rich's folks and went up town. Visited father Warner Porter and wife.

Jan. 4. Worked for Mr. Ben Hill helping put up ice. Also 5th and 6th. Heard of Grandma Mary Ellen Shaffer Jessop's death. Uncle Moroni came and told me. I immeadeately began preparing to go.

Jan. 7. With Violet and three children, Uncle Moroni and Uncle Mart, I drove to Millville, reaching there about 3:40 p.m. Ate supper at Fathers then went to Logan and saw several of the Folks at Aunt Ella's home where Grandma died after only 5 days illness. Slept at Fathers.

Jan. 8. Took Violets children to see Grandma, then others of the folks. Allan Taylor[178], Earl Olson, Grant Hovey[179], Keith Saurey[180], Dick Cummings and I were the pall Bearers, and a very nice funeral was held. God Bless the memory of Grandma Jessop, for she stood out true and faithful to the fullness of the gospel to the end and suffered many slams and hardships for her faith. The grave is by Grandpa's side in the Millville Cemetery.

Richard and family and Uncle Lorin came late. I saw them at the cemetery. We (Father, Mother and all their family who were present) gathered at Fathers and had a good visit with him. Richard had to hurry home, so He and Uncle Lorin left about 9:40 p.m. for Salt Lake City.

Jan. 9. Grandma's children gathered at her place to divide her property. I hauled them around some. They came to Fathers for dinner at 4 p.m., then I took them to Logan. Then took Father, Mother, Violet and Martha to see Mark and Sadie Golightly, also Cecil and wife.

Jan. 10. Violet's 31st Birthday. Uncle Moroni and I loaded my car with some of his things and drove to Salt Lake City and home.

Jan. 11. Around home most of the day. Had an argument with John T. Clark (in office of E. R. Woolley), he arguing that the sons of Perdition would not be resurrected, I the other way.

Jan. 12. Wrote diary from Dec. 16th to date.

Jan. 13-14. At home.

Jan. 15. Sunday. A cold snow storm nearly all day. I helped Uncle Rone take his Dodge Sedan back to the dealer (because he couldn't pay $32 on it) by pulling it to town with my Ford. Visited Fawn and Richards children and ate dinner with them. Reached home about 6 p.m.

Jan. 16. Cold and snowing. Was home all day. Also 17th and 18th. Went Russeling for a job at Murray smelter, but 6 men and only 1 job, so I didn't get much hopes.

Jan. 19. Children sick, especially Kathryn who has very severe croup and cold. She nearly choked for breath. Winnie, Maleta and I worked hard nearly all night also.

Jan. 20, 21, 22. Mary, Ruth, Lorin and Martha all became very sick with bronchitis and at times very bad. Ruth come near dying in a coughing spell. We worked and prayed day and night. Maleta had to quit working and help tend the babies. Richards birthday.

Jan. 23. 24. At home.

Jan. 25. Father's birthday, age 59 years. At home. More snow.

Jan. 26, 27, 28, 29. Helping put up ice at Ben Hills ice barn. On night of 28th Uncle Rone came and I hurried to town for Susie Barlow and took her up to his place.

Jan. 30. Maleta went to work again. I helped Winnie wash clothes.

Jan. 31. Uncle Rone and I went to town for a while. Rich's family had a fire which nearly took the house, but Cleo put it out. We saw John Y. Barlow too.

Feb. 1. Paid $10.00 to A. M. Cornwall on Feb. rent.

Feb. 2. At home all day writing and reading.

Feb. 3. Richard came home. I went to town with him trying to get his baggage from the express office. He couldn't get any money.

Feb. 4. Took Jos., Edson, and Kathryn to Richards and to town with me. After waiting on Jos. Musser for

several hours (visiting Uncle Warner, Aunt Mary and Maleta's Bro. Walter, also seen Donald Jessop), Richard got a little money and got his baggage.

Feb. 5. Winnie, Kathryn and Mary attended Sunday School. In p.m. Maleta and I and three children visited Uncle Rones for a while. Ianthus, Cleo, Marguerite and Aunt Fannie came too. In Evening Winnie and I and two children visited Uncle Dan and May Bateman.

Feb. 6. Helped Ben Hill cover his ice with saw dust.

Feb. 7. Finished the ice covering.

Feb. 8. For several days I was out of work, so helped around the house some, especially on wash-days which were usually Mondays. Weather like the approaching spring, sometimes snowy and blustery.

Feb. 12. Edson and I attended quarterly conference of the Grant Stake, Bro. Talmage the principal speaker. Kathryn, Edson and I attended in p.m. Evening, Maleta and I visited Maleta's sister Nellie Black's 12 year old daughter (Fonda) who is slowly dying with cancer of the stomach.

Feb. 13. Washing (helping Winnie). Maleta waiting on Mrs Hamilton. Did only running around all week..

Feb. 14. 7:30 p.m. rec'd telephone call from I. W. Barlow and my father in Cache Valley. Earl Olson's baby died. Mother is better. Winnie attended MIA with Mrs. Mortensen.

Feb. 15. Uncle Martin Olson and I got [a] little casket from Deseret Mortuary and he went to Millville. Met Uncle Lorin, J. Y. Barlow, Leslie B., Jack Allred, Filo Austin, [and] Isreal [sic] Barlow in Kenyon. Learned thru Richard of Aunt Alice Taylor's death. Told Uncle Moroni at night.

Feb. 16. With Richard and Uncle Moroni, we tried to arrange to go to Cache Valley but couldn't make it.

Feb. 17. Rich and I went to West Jordan and visited Diamond's concerning Richards old car parts being stolen. Visited Uncle Dan too.

Feb. 18. Intended cutting wood at Simonds in Wilford ward but he said not today. So visited and helped Uncle Rone some.

Feb. 19. Sunday. At home mostly.

Feb. 20. Each day Maleta waiting on Mrs. Hamilton until 24th when she died at noon. 23rd Little Fonda Black died at the County Hospital. I went to town and around the country some looking for work and looking for a house to move into, but found nothing.

Feb. 26. Sunday. At home all day.

Feb. 27. Maleta and I went to Sandy to her sister Nellie Black's place. We attended the funeral of her daughter Fonda (age 10 yrs.). I visited Lila and Andrew and stayed with the folks until evening.

Feb. 28. Attended the funeral of Mrs. Hamilton.

Mar. 1, 2, 3. Looking about for something to do. In evening of 3rd, Winnie, Kathryn, Martha and I attended a party at J. Y. Barlows.

Mar. 4. Winnie took me to town and I went with Ianthus to Millville. John Y. and Ada went too. Mother is quite miserable. We had good talks at night on gospel subjects.

Mar. 5. We all fasted and prayed for Mother and in p.m. We administered to her and she felt better. Met and conversed with Gertrude Neves and her husband Ed. Lockman. They seem quite intrested.

Mar. 6. Fred not well. Father, Millward and I hauled a load of gravel home from the Johny [sic] Garr pitt [sic] to the door yard. Earl Olson and wife came up and we had good gospel talks with the family.

Mar. 7. I went with Ianthus to Richmond and back via Logan Sugar factory. Ate dinner with Ianthus, Violet and Cleo at Violets place. At night Eslie and wife and Earl and wife came up and we had a little party.

Mar. 8. Helped Father haul a load of gravel to Violets gateway, then I. W. and wife Cleo, John Y. and I came back to Salt Lake City.

Mar. 8. [sic—same date twice] Dug around Pola's trees and Uncle Rone and I pulled one over.

Mar. 9. Pulled another tree and hauled manure to Mortensens and went to town. Visited Uncle Lorin some.

Mar. 10. I went to town again and [took] Maleta to J. W. Morgan, Dentist. At night a show in the ward house. I applied for bus driving job with Mrs. Hashimoto.

Mar. 11. Mother Catherine Porters birthday. Around home all day.

Mar. 12. Helped with the washing early then took Maleta to J. W. Morgan, Dentist, where he pulled eleven teeth pulled out, so she's nearly wild with pain.

Mar. 13. Uncle Rone and Winnie and I went to town.

Mar. 14. Uncle Rone and I went to town and talked with James Hart in Room 941, Hotel Utah concerning a selling job of auto signals, but it took money which we didn't have. We talked with Uncle Lorin, Dan B., and a Bro. Evans.

Mar. 15. At home.

Mar. 16. In p.m. (2 oclock) I started plowing Mortensens lot, and about 4 Mrs. Mortensen stopped me saying A. M. Jones was to have the use of the place for the work.

Mar. 17. Doing fixing up and cleaning up jobs around home and took the team back to Uncle Rones.

Mar. 18. Sunday. My rupture and toothache make me feel sluggish and miserable. In p.m. we all drove to Sandy where Maleta visited Nellie Black and Winnie and I visited Andrew and Lila Grimstad.

Mar. 19. Helped washing clothes.

Apr. 9. Stormed to-day so I had to quit work early (at Shirtliff's). Upon reaching home family all apparently well as usual. I bent forward to jolly with baby Martha (who sat on her mothers lap) when she went off into a convulsion which scared us badly. We thot she was gone for sure, but I annointed with oil and prayed for her and she breathed again. We were worried sick and worked and prayed hard, but every little while all night those spells came and the day following. Neighbors, Mrs. Cornwall and Mrs. Pola, helped all they could. We telephoned for Uncle Dan Bateman who was sick but came. We prayed for her and dedicated her to the Lord to live or die unto Him. We also called Dr. Jane Skolfield who came and helped some. She rested some, then awoke and laughed at me and begged pitifully to her mamma for dinner. Richard came and Uncle Dan went, and Winnie, Maleta, Richard, and all but myself laid down [to] rest a little when another spell came on. Again we worked and prayed and hoped, but the little heart stopped. We wept hard and Oh how we loved her. Richard and Maleta cared for the little corpse until morning. for she died at about 12 oclock midnight of the 11th of April.

Apr. 12. Winnie's fathers Birthday. I took the sad news to Uncle Rone after talking with Bishop Alma M. Cornwall about getting the use of the church house for the funeral service. I asked if I could have any speakers I desired and he said yes, but upon thinking and talking further on the matter, he called by telephone Pres. Henry D. Boyle of the Cottonwood Stake, also his counselor Bro. Cutler, who advised not to allow any excommunicated person to speak in the church house. I then (with Uncle Rone) made arrangements to hold the service at the Deseret Mortuary 36th E. 7th South. The undertakers took care of the little corpse. I notified the folks and friends around, and John Barlow kindly let us bury her by the side of our other little darling Don in the Bountiful cemetery. Arrangements was made for the funeral to be held Saturday, Apr. 14th at 1 p.m. Uncle Lorin Woolley and Dan Bateman couldn't attend on account of both being sick. So I write here the Funeral Program:

Opening Song - Sr. Lucy May Mortensen
Prayer - Israel Barlow
Piano Selection - Donald Jessop
First Speaker - John Y. Barlow
Second Speaker - Jos. L. Broadbent
Piano Selection - Donald Jessop
Third Speaker - Jos. Musser
Fourth Speaker - Warner Porter
Remarks - Bp. A. M. Cornwall (who conducted the service)
Closing Song - Sr. Susie Barlow
Benediction - Worth Kilgrow

Grave Dedication - Moroni Jessop

My father and Mother and all the folks and friends did all they could to help us.

End of Volume 1

Appendix

PEDIGREE CHART

13 May 1997 Chart no. 1

Ordinance Codes:
B=Baptized
E=Endowed
P=Sealed to parents
S=Sealed to spouse
C=Children's ordinances

1 Joseph lyman JESSOP-1144
BORN: 10 Feb 1892 BEP
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah
MARR:
PLACE:
DIED: 11 Feb 1963
PLACE: Murray,Salt Lake,Utah

Spouse

2 Joseph Smith JESSOP-1312
BORN: 25 Jan 1869 BEP
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah
MARR: 16 Oct 1889 --338
PLACE: Logan,Cache,Utah
DIED: 1 Sep 1953
PLACE: Hilldale,Washington,Utah

3 Martha Moore YEATES-1313
BORN: 8 Jul 1871 BEP
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah
DIED: 27 Jun 1938
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

4 Richard JESSOP-1354
BORN: 3 May 1838 BEPS
PLACE: Stoke Rochford,L,England
MARR: 26 Nov 1863 --351
PLACE: Salt Lake City,Salt Lake,Utah
DIED: 13 Mar 1899
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

5 Mary Ellen SHAFFER-1355
BORN: 27 Nov 1848 BEPS
PLACE: Linden,Atchison,Missouri
DIED: 5 Jan 1928
PLACE: Logan,Cache,Utah

6 Frederick YEATES-1607
BORN: 11 Jan 1838 BEPS
PLACE: Hampton Lovett,W,England
MARR: 9 Nov 1862 --408
PLACE: Salt Lake City,Salt Lake,Utah
DIED: 17 Sep 1926
PLACE: Logan,Cache,Utah

7 Sarah WEBB-1608
BORN: 3 Jan 1840 BEPS
PLACE: Chedworth,G,England
DIED: 24 Nov 1914
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

8 Edward JESSOP-2891
BORN: 9 Aug 1805 BEPS
PLACE: Knipton,L,England
MARR: 16 May 1833 --691
PLACE: Knipton,L,England
DIED: 10 Apr 1880
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

9 Frances MILLWARD-2892
BORN: 30 Sep 1803 BEPS
PLACE: Hopton,Carsington,D,England
DIED: 27 Aug 1868
PLACE: Salt Lake City,Salt Lake,Utah

10 Joseph Russell SHAFFER-1410
BORN: 31 Mar 1820 BEPS
PLACE: Abingdon,Washington,Virginia
MARR: 31 Mar 1847 --371
PLACE: Winter Quarters,D,Nebraska
DIED: 25 Jun 1901
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

11 Gilead TAYLOR-1411
BORN: 4 May 1830 BE S
PLACE: Cashoe County,South Carolina
DIED: 24 Jul 1901
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

12 George YEATES-1676
BORN: 28 Apr 1814 BEPS
PLACE: Hampton Lovett,W,England
MARR: 20 Apr 1835 --418
PLACE: St. Swothins,W,England
DIED: 19 Feb 1892
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

13 Mary Oliver CHANCE-1677
BORN: 10 Oct 1816 BEPS
PLACE: Elmbridge,W,England
DIED: 4 Oct 1894
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

14 Anthony WEBB-1727
BORN: 23 Oct 1811 BE S
PLACE: Hinton On The Gr,G,England
MARR: 25 Feb 1837 --431
PLACE: Chedworth,G,England
DIED: 28 Oct 1886
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

15 Elizabeth HUMPHRIES-1730
BORN: 24 Jun 1818 BEPS
PLACE: Chedworth,G,England
DIED: 27 Sep 1880
PLACE: Millville,Cache,Utah

Name and address of submitter:

Appendix

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Richard JESSOP**
Born 3 May 1838, Stoke Rockford, Lincolnshire, England
Died 13 Mar 1899, Millville, Cache, Utah

Wife: **Mary Ellen SHAFFER**
Born 27 Nov 1848, Linden, Atchison, Missouri
Died 5 Jan 1928, Logan, Cache, Utah

Children:

1. Richard Edward JESSOP (1865-1875)
2. Mary Alice JESSOP (1867-1928); Spouse: James Greene Taylor
3. **Joseph Smith JESSOP** (1869-1953); Spouse: (1) Martha Moore Yeates (2) Gertrude Annie Marriott
4. Louisa Francis ("Fannie") JESSOP (1871-1947); Spouse: Martin Olson
5. Nephi JESSOP (1873-1873)
6. Moroni JESSOP (1874-1952); Spouse: (1) Birthia Obray Jackson (2) Elva Olson
7. Tessie Geneva JESSOP (1881-1961); Spouse: Orson Pitkin
8. Lilleth Ethel JESSOP (1884-1958); Spouse: George Timothy Cummings
9. Ellen (Ella) JESSOP (1887-1965); Spouse: Edmond Jones Bailey
10. Gilead JESSOP (1889-1970); Spouse: William D. Saurey

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Frederick YEATES**
Born 11 Jan 1838, Hampton Lovett, W England
Died 17 Sep 1926, Logan, Cache, Utah

Wife: **Sarah WEBB**
Born 3 Jan 1840, Chedworth, G, England
Died 26 Nov 1914, Millville, Cache, Utah

Children:

1. Frederick Thomas YEATES (1863-1931); Spouse: Annie Francis Jessop
2. Eva Annie YEATES (1864-1939); Spouse: Frederick Eliason
3. Mary Elizabeth YEATES (1865-1940); Spouse: (1) Robert James Graham; (2) Hyrum Smith Hulse
4. Ephriam YEATES (1867-1924); Spouse: Catherine Jane Wright
5. Eliza Ann YEATES (1868-1942); Spouse: James Sherlock Cantwell
6. George Anthony YEATES (1869-1870)
7. **Martha Moore YEATES** (1871-1938); Spouse: Joseph Smith Jessop
8. John Webb YEATES (1873-1934); Spouse: Elizabeth Jones Bailey
9. Esther Phoebe YEATES (1874-1943); Spouse: Joseph Emil Eliason
10. Israel YEATES (1876-1956); Spouse: Marietta Hargraves
11. Sylvia Chance YEATES (1878-1959); Spouse: Ephriam Jessop
12. Alma YEATES (1889-1944); Spouse: Grace Evelyn King

Appendix

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Joseph Smith JESSOP** — Born 25 Jan 1869, Millville, Cache, Utah
Died 1 Sep 1953, Hilldale, Washington, Utah

Wife: **Martha Moore YEATES** — Born 8 Jul 1871, Millville, Cache, Utah
Died 27 Jun 1938, Millville, Cache, Utah

Children:

1. Sarah Genevieve JESSOP (1890-1923); Spouse: Niels Wilhelm Anderson
2. **Joseph Lyman JESSOP** (1892-1963); Spouse: (1) Winnie Porter; (2) Maleta Porter; (3) Beth Allred; (4) Olive Allred
3. Richard Seth JESSOP (1894-1978); Spouse: (1) Alveda Anderson; (2) Ida Johnson; (3) Lola Johnson; (4) Artimishie Johnson; (5) Fern Judith Carlson
4. Dowayne Neor JESSOP (1895-1983); Spouse: Pearl Amelia James
5. Violet JESSOP (1897-1973); Spouse: (1) Clarence Oather Wayman; (2) Ianthus Winford Barlow
6. Ruby JESSOP (1898-1987); Spouse: William Victor Eschler
7. Martha "Mattie" JESSOP (1900-1944); Spouse: John Yeates Barlow
8. Vergel Yeates JESSOP (1902-1990); Spouse: (1) Verna Leone Spencer; (2) May Johnson
9. Sylmar Greene JESSOP (1904-1990); Spouse: Ina Jane Dahle
10. Fawnetta JESSOP (1906-1986); Spouse: Joseph Leslie Broadbent
11. Millicent JESSOP (1906-1906)
12. Frederick Meade JESSOP (1910-); Spouse: Lydia Johnson
13. John Millward JESSOP (1912-1930)
14. Allie JESSOP (1915-): Spouse: (1) Sherman Russell Lloyd; (2) Axel Wilhelm Fors

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Joseph Lyman JESSOP** — Born: 10 Feb 1892, Millville, Cache, Utah
Died 11 Feb 1963, Murray, Salt Lake, Utah

Wife: **Winnie PORTER** — Born 7 Aug 1898, Colonia Dublan, Chihuahua, Mexico
Died 21 Oct 1963, Murray, Salt Lake, Utah

Children:

1. Joseph Lyman ("Jay") JESSOP, Jr. (1918-1943); Spouse: (1) Leota Dockstader; (2) Lula Alyne Bistline
2. Edson Porter JESSOP (1919-1980); Spouse: (1) Margaret Lucille Hunter; (2) Evelyn Camille Fischer; (3) Leota Dockstader; (4) Lula Alyne Bistline; (5) Irene Nielson; (6) Gloria Steed
3. Kathryn JESSOP (1921-1986); Spouse: Marvin Laddie Allred
4. Don Stephen JESSOP (1923-1924)
5. Lorin Royal JESSOP (1925-); Spouse: (1) Ellen Jenson; (2) Lillie Sylvia Spencer
6. Martha JESSOP (1927-1928)
7. Jonathan Paul JESSOP (1929-1940)
8. Edith JESSOP (1931-); Spouse: Marvin Laddie Allred
9. Sarah Louise JESSOP (1933-); Spouse: Carl Otto Nathaniel Holm
10. Florence JESSOP (1935-); Spouse: Carl Otto Nathaniel Holm
11. Jane JESSOP (1937-): Spouse: Marvin Laddie Allred
12. Louis LaMar JESSOP (1939-); Spouse: (1) Mary Diane Allred; (2) Ila JoMay Wight; (3) Christine Zumr; (4) Dauna LaVon O'Larey
13. Leslie LaVar JESSOP (1939-1949)
14. Shem Ianthus JESSOP (1942-); Spouse: (1) Sallee O Kelsch; (2) Bonnie Lee Peterson; (3) Janis Thompson; (4) Lorillee Thompson

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Joseph Lyman JESSOP**
Wife: **Rachel Maleta PORTER**

Born: 25 Jul 1899, Colonia Pacheca, Chihuahua, Mexico
Died: 27 Jul 1956, Murray, Salt Lake, Utah

Children:

1. Mary JESSOP (1924-1997); Spouse: Ormond Frank Lavery
2. Ruth JESSOP (1926-); Spouse: Rulon Timpson Jeffs
3. Ethel JESOSP (1930-1989); Spouse: Rulon Clark Allred
4. Karl Warner JESSOP (1932-); Spouse: (1) Carol Ann Allred; (2) Alyce Allred; (3) Marla Mary Wight
5. Morris Yeates JESSOP (1933-); Spouse: (1) June Laree Weidow; (2) LaDaun Taggart; (3) JoEllen Scott; (4) Robyn Adelle Scott; (5) Debra Reynolds; (6) Haydee Palacios
6. Marvin Musser JESSOP (1935-); Spouse: (1) Sharon Athlene Allred; (2) Nona May Spencer; (3) Kathy Dianne Morris; (4) Martha Ann Scott; (5) Ellen Bronson
7. Lyman Dee JESSOP (1937-); Spouse: (1) Linda Taggart; (2) Elizabeth Fern Reynolds; (3) Cheryl Mohlman
8. Rachel Ann JESSOP (1939-1973); Spouse: Ormond Frank Lavery

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Joseph Lyman JESSOP**
Wife: **Beth ALLRED**

Born: 7 Apr 1916, Blackfoot, Bannok, Idaho
Died: 16 Jun 1980, Murray, Salt Lake, Utah

Children:

1. Winnie Faye JESSOP (1935-); Spouse: (1) Wayne Demar Handy; (2) Gerald Wilbur Peterson; (3) Joseph Blaine Thompson
2. Evelyn JESSOP (1937-); Spouse: Joseph Blaine Thompson
3. Eula JESSOP (1938-); Spouse: Joseph Blaine Thompson
4. Shirley JESSOP (1940-); Spouse: Joseph Blaine Thompson
5. Harvey A JESSOP (1941-1984); Spouse: (1) Ellen Bronson; (2) Marla Mary Wight
6. Aaron A JESSOP (1943-); Spouse: Janette Taggart
7. Jeryl JESSOP (1945-); Spouse: Joseph LaMoine Jenson
8. Donna Beth JESSOP (1947-); Spouse: Lynn Anderson Thompson
9. Rulon Leon JESSOP (1949-); Spouse: (1) Connie Virginia Weidow; (2) Stephanie Johnson; (3) Kathleen Weidow
10. Elaine Renae JESSOP (1950-); Spouse: Derrel Dean Spencer
11. Genevieve JESSOP (1952-); Spouse: Sheldon Maurice Lewis
12. Violet Aleta JESSOP (1954-); Spouse: Joseph LaMoine Jenson
13. David Lyman JESSOP (1956-); Spouse: (1) Sharon Maureen Rowley; (2) Debra Lee Meacham

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Husband: **Joseph Lyman JESSOP**
Wife: **Olive ALLRED**

Born: 1 May 1910, Blackfoot, Bingham, Idaho
Died: 2 Sep 1969, Victor, Ravalli, Montana

Children:

1. Richard Lyman KUNZ (1935-); Spouse: (1) Janice Bernice Ririe; (2) Rachel Ethel Kimball; (3) Lillie Spencer
2. Olive Erma KUNZ (1943-); Spouse: (1) Karl Wachs; (2) Joseph Blaine Thompson; (3) Michael Smith

Appendix

Office of
The Presiding Patriarch
of the
Church of Jesus Christ
of Latter Day Saints

*A blessing given by **HYRUM G. SMITH**, Patriatch, upon the head of **Joseph Lyman Jessop,** son of Joseph Smith Jessop and Martha Moore Yeates, born 10 Feb, 1892, at Millville, Cache Co., Utah.*

BROTHER JOSEPH L. JESSOP:

According to thy desire, I place my hands upon thy head, and by virtue of my office and calling in the Holy Priesthood, give unto thee a blessing for thy comfort and benefit throughout this life.

Thou art of the lineage of Ephriam numbered among the sons of Israel who are born heirs to the blessings, gifts, and privileges promised through the New and Everlasting Covenant. If thou wilt remember and hold sacred the teachings of thy parents, the promise will be fulfilled unto thee as it was unto the children of ancient Israel, and thy days and years will be long upon the land, and they shall be filled with usefulness and many precious gifts and blessings through thy faithfulness.

Thy name will be handed down in honorable remembrance among thy people through a choice posterity. As long as thou wilt acknowledge the hand of the Lord in thy blessings, thou shalt be prospered in the labor of thy hands. Thou shalt be guided in thy duties by the promptings of the Holy Spirit; and if thou follow those whisperings, thou shalt avoid the designs of the evil one and many rough and dangerous places in the pathway of life.

If thou wilt observe to follow the laws of nature as they pertain to thy life, also the Word of Wisdom, the Lord will bless thee with health and with strength and will give thee power to overcome thine enemies, both the seen and the unseen. Because of thy faithfulness in the performance of thy duties, thou shalt be called upon to hold places of responsibility abd trust among thy fellows. Therefore, keep thy trust in the Lord, seek to know thy duties, follow the whisperings of that Still Small Voice, and thou shalt go to thy journey's end and accomplish thy mission and return in safety to thy home and loved ones.

This blessing I seal upon thy head through thy faithfulness, and I seal thee to come forth in the Resurrection of the Just, crowned with thy blessings among the honored and blessed sons and fathers in the House of Israel, by virtue of the Holy Priesthood and in the name of Jesus Christ, amen.

Patriarchal Blessing by James H. Martineau, sealed July 9, 1920, upon ***Joseph Lyman Jessop****, son of Joseph Smith Jessop and Martha Yeates; born at Millville, Utah, February 10, 1892.*

Beloved Brother:

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I seal upon you a blessing that your faith may be strengthened and that you may have greater power to do good and be a faithful Latter Day Saint. I seal upon you the gift of faith, with great power to heal the sick and the afflicted, and to overcome temptation and the evil one, and to lay your hands upon the sick, and if they are not appointed unto death, they shall be healed. You shall have great wisdom; and if you will be guided by the influence of the Holy Spirit, you shall be greatly blessed and prospered. If you are in doubt at times as to what is best for you to do, ask your Father to bless you, and you will be lead aright. Seek unto the Lord for such blessings as will help you to do good.

I seal upon you health and strength, life and vitality, as it is your privilege, if you will ask for it in faith believing, to assist in the redemption of Zion and in the building of the New Jerusalem and the holy temple therein, where you may behold the face of your Savior. You shall do a great work in gathering the sons and daughters of Jacob to Zion. You shall have mighty power to heal the afflicted. The blind shall receive their sight and the deaf their hearing under your administration, and you shall be a blessing to all who associate with you. The blessing of the Lord shall rest upon your habitation and you shall be prospered in your labors.

I seal these blessings upon you and seal you up to the day of redemption, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, amen.

Patriarchal Blessing on the head of Joseph Lyman Jessop, son of Joseph Smith Jessop and Martha Moore Yeates, given by his Father Joseph Smith Jessop this 18 day of April, 1943, at 6:30 A.M. — 4678 Highland Drive, Salt Lake City.

Dear Son Joseph Lyman, according to your request and desire and in the authority of the Priesthood in me vested, I place my hands upon your head and give unto you a patriarchal and a fathers blessing, and say unto you the Lord is pleased with your life and labors. Your are of the chosen lineage of Ephream. You have done much good in the world and the Lord has greatly blessed you. There is much depending on you. You will be required to go through much tribulation but through your faithfulness and diligence in keeping the commandments of God and striving to do good among the children of men many will come to you for advice and council. Those who are seeking after truth and light and who desire to know and understand the principles of the Gospel will seek after you and through your faithfulness the Lord will bless you with much wisdom and understanding to teach the law of the gospel. To your own astonishment you shall have power and spirit of discernment given unto you to discern between good and evil spirits and the intent of the peoples hearts and the ungodly and those who seek to do you injury and to bring you and your family into distress and discomfort. You will be led to discern them and thru inspiration and the power of the holy spirit they will be fonfused and confounded, and the Lord will avenge their desires of wickedness upon their own head.

Your home will be a place of refuge to the Saints of God and you will be blessed with means abundantly. Your heart will be made to rejoice and also that of your wives, to take into your home those who are distressed and in want. They will come to you for comfort and consolation and rest from the turmoil and trouble and distress that will beset their pathway. Many will rise up and call your name blessed and the power and spirit of the Lord will be with you to heal up sick and administer comfort of many peoples. Even strangers from far off will hear of you and seek after you. The Lord will bless you and your household to seek out and bring into the sheepfold the children of God who otherwise would be scattered and driven and lost.

Be faithfull, seek the Lord for wisdom and patience, forbearance, and endurance and the Lord will bless you with his Holy Spirit and will guide your footsteps and your will be able to give council and direction to those who fome from far and near and a numerous posterity will rise up and call your name blessed. Your sons and daughter and wives will be filled with faith and the spirit of the gospel. You will visit many people and at times your obligations will be to go far from home to teach the gospel of salvation. You will live to see Zion redeemed and the kingdom of God become established and peace prevail in the earth. Every blessing you desire in the wisdom of God shall be granted unto you. You shall live till your life is filled with satisfaction, as long as it is wisdom in the sight of God for you to live. You will see much distress and sorrow and bloodshed. You will see cities destroyed and blood run in streams, nations go to pieces, earthquakes and great storms and great disasters and the power of Satan being made manifest to the full extent for destruction of life and property throughout the length and the breadth of the earth. But your heart will be fomforted when you see the power of God made manifest and Satan overcome and the millenial reign of peace bring peace and comfort to the saints and the faithful of the Lord. These blessings and all the other blessings that your heart desire in righteousness I seal upon your head, and seal you up against the power of Satan, to come forth in the morning of the first resurrection and stand at the head of a great posterity in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ and by authority of Priesthood I hold as a Patriarch. Amen.

Endnotes

1. "Leon": Frederick Leon Eliason; 1st cousin; son of Uncle Fred and Aunt Eva.
2. "Eugene": Frederick Eugene Yeates; 1st cousin; son of Uncle Fred Y. and Aunt Annie.
3. "Bishop Jenson": James Jenson (father of Eslie Jenson).
4. "Grandma Jessop": Mary Ellen Shaffer Jessop; paternal grandmother.
5. "Aunt Tess": Tessie Geneva Jessop; aunt; wife of Orson Pitkin.
6. "Uncle Rone": Moroni Jessop; uncle.
7. "Aunt Bertha": Bertha Jackson Jessop; wife of Uncle Rone (later divorced).
8. "Aunt Eliza": Eliza Ann Yeates Cantwell; aunt; wife of Uncle Jim Cantwell.
9. "Vivian": Vivian Cantwell; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim.
10. "Gwen": Guendolin Cantwell; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim.
11. "Myrtle": Myrtle Cantwell; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim.
12. "Alma": Alma Cantwell; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim.
13. "Uncle Jim": James Shurlock Cantwell; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Eliza.
14. "Shirley": James Shirlock Cantwell; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim.
15. "Aunt Robie": Mary Rhoby Perry Jessop; great-aunt by marriage; wife of Great-Uncle Edward Jessop.
16. "Ted": assuming this is Edward Jessop, Jr., father's cousin; son of Gr-Uncle Edward and Gr-Aunt Rhoby.
17. "Dick": Richard Jessop; father's cousin; son of Gr-Uncle Edward and Gr-Aunt Rhoby.
18. "Aunt Eva": Eva Annie Yeates Eliason; aunt; wife of Uncle Fred (Eliason).
19. "Viola": Viola Eliason; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Eva and Uncle Fred.
20. "Dessie": Dessie Yeates Eliason; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Eva and Uncle Fred.
21. "Uncle Fred": Frederick Eliason; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Eva.
22. "Aunt Annie Yeates": Annie Francis Jessop Yeates; 2nd cousin and aunt by marriage; wife of Uncle Fred (Yeates).
23. "Leo": Thomas Leo Yeates; 1st cousin; son of Uncle Fred and Aunt Annie.
24. "Uncle John"—also called "Uncle Jack": John Webb Yeates; uncle; husband of Aunt Lizzie.
25. "Uncle Eph": Ephriam Yeates; uncle.
26. "Uncle Israel": Israel Yeates; uncle; husband of Aunt Mettie;
27. "Ed": Edmond Jones Bailey; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Ella.
28. "Ella": Ellen (Ella) Jessop Bailey; aunt; wife of Ed.
29. "Grandma Yeates": Sarah Webb Yeates; maternal grandmother.
30. "Aunt Mettie": Marietta Hargrave Yeates; aunt by marriage; wife of Uncle Israel.
31. "Vilate H.": Vilate Hargrave; Aunt Mettie's sister.
32. "Uncle Fred": Frederick Thomas Yeates; uncle; husband of Aunt Annie.
33. "Nina": Nina Yeates Olsen; 1st cousin; daughter of Uncle Fred and Aunt Annie.
34. "Marvel": Mary Marvel Yeates; 1st cousin; daughter of Uncle Fred and Aunt Annie.
35. "Aunt Alice": Mary Alice Jessop Taylor; aunt; wife of Uncle James Greene Taylor.
36. "Aunt Gill": Gilead Jessop Saurey; aunt; wife of William Saurey.
37. "Orson Pitkin": uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Tess.
38. "Aunt Fannie": Francis Louis Jessop Olson; aunt; wife of Uncle Mart.
39. "Ray Hovey": principle of Millville School.
40. "Uncle Eph": Ephriam Jessop; 2nd cousin and uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Sylvia.
41. "Aunt Sylvia": Sylvia Chance Yeates Jessop; aunt; wife of Uncle Eph.
42. "Will": Niels Wilhelm Anderson; brother-in-law (Genevieve's husband).
43. Scott family: includes John Scott and wife Marinda Hargraves Scott (Uncle Israel Yeates' sister-in-law) and children Arthur, Dave, Newell, Clyde, Wilma, and Lucille. Ernest R. Scott and J.W.E. Scott are brothers to John Scott.

Endnotes

44. "Uncle Greene": James Greene Taylor; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Alice.
45. "Maralda": Merelda Taylor; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Alice and Uncle Greene.
46. " Mark Golightly": Mark Jessop Golightly; father's cousin.
47. "Tom": Thomas Edward Jessop; father's cousin.
48. "Charley": Charles Anderson; neighbor; (husband of Hidvie).
49. "Lawrence H": Lawrence Humphreys; nephew of Great-Aunt Eliza Humphreys Jessop.
50. "Bill": William Saurey; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Gill.
51. "Old Place": old Jessop homestead.
52. "Uncle Graph Hovey": Joseph Grafton Hovey; son-in-law of Jeanette (Grandfather Richard Jessop's 2nd wife.)
53. "Erval": Erval Bindrup; 2nd cousin; grandson of Gr-Aunt Esther Yeates.
54. "Uncle Mart": Martin Olson; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Fannie.
55. "Reta": Hannah Reta Yeates; 1st cousin; daughter of Uncle John and Aunt Lizzie.
56. "Lucy": Lucy Nielson, neighbor.
57. "LaVere": Nora LaVere Olson; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart.
58. Cutler family/ Dramatic Club: Dramatic club included: Thomas H. Cutler (leader) and children Edith, Sylvia, Carman, Tommy, and Harold; plus Lyman's father Joseph S. Jessop, J. Lyman Jessop, his sister Ruby Jessop, his brother Dowayne Jessop and wife Pearl, Ed Johnson, and Lila Larsen.
59. Betsy Nielson: neighbor.
60. "Uncle Alma": Alma Yeates; uncle; husband of Aunt Grace.
61. "Eulalia": Eulalia Yeates; 1st cousin; daughter of Uncle Fred and Aunt Annie.
62. "Veda": Alveda Anderson Jessop; sister-in-law; Rich's wife.
63. "Francis": Francis Nielson; neighbor.
64. "Aunt Mary": Mary Elizabeth Yeates Hulse; aunt; town midwife.
65. "Aunt Lizzie": Elizabeth Jones Bailey Yeates; aunt by marriage; wife of Uncle John.
66. "Hidvie": Hidvie Nielson Anderson; neighbor; wife of Charley Anderson.
67. "Parley": Parley Jessop; half-uncle; Jos. S. Jessop's half- brother; son of Grandfather Richard Jessop and 2nd wife Jeanette.
68. "George Cummings": George Richard Cummings; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Lilleth.
69. Agnes: Agnes Nielson; neighbor.
70. "Esley": Eslie D. Jenson; husband of cousin Letha Olson.
71. "Letha": Letha O. Olson; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart; wife of Eslie Jenson.
72. "Bro. James": Pearl's father (Dowayne's father-in-law).
73. "Pearl": Pearl James; sister-in-law; Dowayne's wife.
74. "Lester": Lester Russell Jessop; father Joseph Smith Jessop's half-brother; son of Grandfather Richard Jessop and 2nd wife Jeanette.
75. "Lorenzo Humprheys": Lorenzo Natanial Humphreys; brother to Eliza Jane Humpheys (wife of Great Uncle Thomas Jessop).
76. Annie Humpreys and children Venna and Delvon: family of Lorenzo Humphreys.
77. Holms family: (LeRoy, Maggie, Dell, Mary, Douglas and Lorraine):2nd cousins; grandchildren of Great-Uncle Thomas Jessop.
78. "Cache Jc": Cache Junction: Railroad Station northwest of Logan.
79. "Dora": Dora Marilla Jessop; father's cousin.
80. "Grandpa Yeates": Frederick Yeates; maternal grandfather.
81. "Martin Shaffer, Sr.": father's cousin.
82. "Aunt Vilate": Marinda Vilate Weaver Hargraves; Israel Yeates' mother-in-law.
83. "Verlo": Verlo Jessop; 2nd cousin; son of Thomas E. Jessop (Grandson of Great-Uncle Thomas Jessop).
84. "Thomas Jessop": likely Thomas Edward Jessop; father's cousin.
85. "Lynn": Lynn William Anderson; nephew; Genevieve's son.
86.. "Donald": Ephriam Donald Jessop 1st cousin; son of Aunt Sylvia and Uncle Ephriam.

87. "Willard Jessop": father Joseph S. Jessop's cousin; son of Gr.-Uncle Ephriam Jessop and Aunt Rhobie.
88. "Lucy": Lucy Jessop Burdick; father J.S.J.'S cousin; daughter of Gr.-Uncle Ephriam Jessop and Aunt Rhobie.
89. "Arlie, Perry and Little Paul Dowayne": Lucy's children.
90. "Orvil Eliason": 1st cousin; son of Aunt Eva and Uncle Fred.
91. "Beatrice": Beatrice Jessop; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Sylvia and Uncle Ephriam.
92. "Seth": Richard Seth Jessop; nephew; Richard's child.
93. "LaRee": Melva LaRee Jessop; niece; Dowayne's child.
94. "Uncle Hyrum": Hyrum Smith Hulse; uncle by marriage; husband of Aunt Mary Elizabeth Yeates.
95. "Aunt Esther Eliason": Esther Phoebe Yeates Eliason; aunt.
96. "Ronald": Ronald Olson; 1st cousin; child of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart.
97. "Ern Neves": Ernest Neves; brother-in-law to Aunt Mary Elizabeth Yeates Graham Hulse.
98. "Uncle Hebe Shaffer": William Heber Shaffer; great-uncle; brother to Mary Ellen Shaffer Jessop.
99. Martin Shaffer, Jr.: John Martin Shaffer, Jr.; 2nd cousin.
100. Earl D. Olson: 1st cousin; son of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart.
101. "Uncle M. Shaffer": John Martin Shaffer, Sr.; father's cousin.
102. "Harry Jessop": Henry George ("Harry") Jessop; half-brother to Joseph Smith Jessop (son of Richard Jessop and 2nd wife, Jeanette.)
103. George B. Andrus: Husband to Winnie's sister Leona.
104. Delila Porter Grimstad: Winnie's sister.
105. Jesse Porter: Winnie's brother by her father's second wife, Phoebe.
106. Leona Porter Andrus; Winnie's sister.
107. "Mother Porter": Catherine Aurelia Carling Porter; Winnie's mother.
108. Martha Jane Carling Porter; Winnie's aunt.
109. "Irene": Margaret Irene Porter Pratt; Winnie's sister.
110. Zenos Porter: Winnie's brother by her father's second wife, Phoebe..
111. Evan Cook Porter; Winnie's brother.
112. "Father Porter": Edson Darius Porter; Winnie's father.
113. Edson Isaac Porter: Winnie's brother.
114. Clara Porter Whipple: Winnie's sister.
115. "Aunt Phoebe:" Winnie's other mother (Edson Porter's second wife).
116. "Elmo": Alva Elmo Porter; Winnie's brother by her father's second wife Phoebe.
117. Geneva Porter McClellan: Winnie's sister.
118. Orson McClellan: Husband of Winnie's sister Geneva.
119. Juanita: Juanita Paez Porter; Zenos's wife; Winnie's sister-in-law.
120. John Y. Barlow: John Yeates Barlow; 1st cousin to father Joseph S. Jessop.
121. "C.O.Wayman": Clarence O. Wayman; brother-in-law; Violet's husband.
122. Israel Barlow: brother to John Y. Barlow; 1st cousin to father Joseph S. Jessop.
123. "Aunt Elva": Elva Olson Jessop; aunt by marraige; wife of Uncle Rone. (Rone's first wife, Bertha, previously divorced.)
124. "Cleo": Cleo Olson.; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart. Later marries Ianthis Barlow.
125. "Loyal": Loyal Olson; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart.
126. "Kathleen": Kathleen Jessop; 1st cousin; Uncle Rone's daughter.
127. "James": James ("Jim") Jessop; 1st cousin; Uncle Rone's son.
128. "Jack": Moroni Jackson Jessop; 1st cousin; son of Uncle Rone and his first wife Aunt Bertha.
129. Josephine Steed Baldwin: Nathanial Baldwin's wife.
130. "Marjorie": Marjarie Arreta Porter Richmond; Maleta's sister; Winnie's cousin.
131. "Sister Mills": Rhoda Mills; (Athlene Allred's mother.)

Endnotes

132. "Lynn": Lynn William Anderson; nephew; Genevieve's son.
133. "Merle": Myrl Jessop Anderson; nephew; Genevieve's son.
134. "Ross": Ross Niels Anderson; nephew; Genevieve's son.
135. "J. E. Roueche": James Edward Roueche; cousin by marriage; son-in-law to Aunt Mary Eliz. Yeates Graham Hulse.
136. "Uncle Warner": Warner Ahaz Porter; Maleta's father; Winnie's uncle.
137. "Aunt Mary": Mary Malinda Norwood Porter; wife of Warner Porter; (She raised Maleta after Maleta's mother (Rachel Porter)'s death. Maleta knew her as "mother".)
138. Laura Porter: Winnie's aunt.
139. Gertrude Porter Wilson; Winnie's aunt.
140. Andrew Grimstad: Husband of Winnie's sister Delila.
141. "Asenath": Asenath Ann Porter Stevens; Winnie's sister.
142. "LeRoy Yeates": Ephriam LeRoy Yeates; 1st cousin; son of Uncle Ephriam.
143. "Bro. Kilgrove": This is Brother Worth Kilgrow, father of Lynn Thompson.
144. "Roxey": Roxie Gertrude Porter Taylor; Maleta's sister.
145. "Rachel": Rachel Alveda Jessop (Kunz); niece; Rich's child.
146. "Joe": Joseph Smith Jessop; nephew; Rich's son.
147. "Vic": William Victor Eschler; brother-in-law; Ruby's husband.
148. "Allan": Allan Lamont Jessop; nephew; Rich's son.
149. "Delmont": Dowayne Delmont Jessop; nephew; Dowayne's son.
150. "William": William Wayman; step-nephew;Violet's step-son.
151. "Donald": Donald E. Wayman; step-nephew; Violet's step-son.
152. "Robert": Robert Wayman; step-nephew; Violet's step-son.
153. "Oliver": Oliver Wayman; step-nephew; Violet's step-son.
154. "Oral": Oral Wayman; step-niece; Violet's step-daughter.
155. "Leone": Leone Wayman; step-niece; Violet's step-daughter.
156. "Clarence": Clarence Jessop Wayman; nephew; Violet's son.
157. "Marcus": Marcus Clyde Wayman": nephew; Violet's son.
158. "Hazel": Hazel Wayman; niece; Violet's daughter.
159. "Ellen": Ellen Eschler; niece; Ruby's daughter.
160. Delila Roueche: Delila Graham Roueche; 1st cousin; daughter of Aunt Mary Elizabeth Yeates Graham Hulse.
161. "Aunt Grace": Grace Evelyn King Yeates; aunt by marriage; wife of Uncle Alma.
162. "Binnie": Abinidi Porter; Maleta's brother.
163. Herbert L. Redd: Winnie's brother-in-law.
164. 'Myrtle": Myrtle Porter Redd; Winnie's sister.
165. "Effie": Effie Vilate Porter (Rowley); Maleta's sister.
166. Nathan Baldwin: Nathanial Baldwin's son.
167. Clyde Nielson; husband of 1st cousin Margaurite Olson (daughter of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart).
168. "Jessop": Louis Jessop Barlow; nephew; Mattie's son.
169. "Gene": Gene Vere Jessop; nephew; Rich's son.
170. "Uncle Justin Porter": Justin Rockford Porter; Winnie's and Maleta's uncle.
171. "Francis": Francis Milo Porter; Winnie's brother.
172. "Loyal": Loyal Olson; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Fannie and Uncle Mart.
173. "LaThair Allred": Lothair "Jack" Allred; half-brother to Rulon and Owen Allred.
174. "Verna": Verna Leone Spencer; later became Vergel's wife.
175. Ida Johnson: later became Rich's wife.
176. Lenora Porter Madsen: Winnie's sister.
177. Minnie Porter: Maleta's sister.
178. "Allan Taylor": Allan Greene Taylor; 1st cousin; son of Aunt Alice and Uncle Greene.
179. Grant Hovey: 2nd cousin;Grandson of Grandfather Richard Jessop and 2nd wife Jeanette.
180. Keith Saurey: 1st cousin; son of Aunt Gill and Uncle Bill (William Saurey).

JOSEPH LYMAN JESSOP

Born February 10, 1892 - Died February 11, 1963

Diary of

JOSEPH LYMAN JESSOP

Volume 2

January 1, 1934 – April 21, 1945

Contents		**v**
Preface		**vi**
Book 11	*January 1, 1934 – July 11, 1934*	**1**
Book 12	*July 12, 1934 – December 30, 1934*	**29**
Book 13	*January 1, 1935 – December 31, 1935*	**45**
Book 14	*January 1, 1936 – December 31, 1936*	**81**
Book 15	*January 1, 1937 – July 31, 1938*	**111**
Book 16	*August 1, 1938 – August 18, 1940*	**165**
Book 17	*August 29, 1940 – May 26, 1944*	**219**
Book 18	*A small pocket notebook of interest*	**275**
Book 19	*May 24, 1944 – April 21, 1945*	**279**
Appendix		**293**

Preface

Volume II of the Joseph Lyman Jessop Diaires will be more meaningful to the reader if the following items are noted, some of which are much the same as with Volume I:

The "books" in these volumes are identified according to Lyman's original diary books which we have just numbered in chronological order. Volume II includes Books 11 through 19. Some were smaller notebooks, but towards the end, the notebooks were much larger and therefore took in a greater time period. Volume III, which will be the final volume, will include Books 20 and 21, which are the largest books and will conclude Lyman's writings in 1954.

In compiling these diaries, it has been our effort and intent to print them as nearly as possible to the way Lyman wrote them, including misspelled words and names, incorrect grammar, odd capitalization, etc. We realize there are many names of people which are spelled wrong and/or inconsistently, but we have left them the way Lyman wrote them. We have added the Latin word "sic" after misspelled words to indicate that they are as found in the original. Certain words he misspelled on a regular basis, and we have included "sic" only with the first appearance of these words. We have added the name of the month with each daily entry, added headings and pictures, and have made some minor punctuation changes (mostly adding periods and beginning new sentences with capital letters, and adding closing quotation marks and closing parentheses) to make it more readable. Otherwise, it is as the original diary was written.

Preface

We realize there are many, many photographs which could have, and undoubtedly should have, been included in this publication which are not. Much time has been spent obtaining and scanning in the pictures which are included, and for the sake of not delaying the publication further while seeking out more pictures which are pertinent to this life story, we have not searched out all the pictures that might have been available. We hope that no offense is created to family members by not having included more pictures.

Among the items in the Appendix at the end of this volume, we have included several pictures not placed in the text of the diary and several patriarchal blessings. Some of these pictures and patriarchal blessings we have obtained since Volume I was printed, which, to be appropriate to the time period, should have been included in Volume I. We have concluded to go ahead and print them in this volume, feeling they will still be of interest and value.

BOOK 11

January 1, 1934 – July 11, 1934

Woolley directive not to propose to women.

1934

January 1, 1934. I spent the day at home (1340 So. 4th E., Salt Lake City).

Jessop Residence on 1340 South 4th East, Salt Lake City

Winnie in bed all day with a wrenched back and very nervous. Maleta doing all she can to do the house work and attend to the little ones. Beth (who is my promised wife) cheerily helping everyone she can which adds much to the happiness here.

During the day several friends came: Bro. Arnold Boss and wife Ann, then John Y. Barlow with whom Winnie and I had an intresting [sic] conversation on the gospel. John's whole effort in life is saturated with the glorious gospel truths. He gave Winnie a wonderful blessing in which she was told that she would be a Sarah in very deed and she would keep her place as such. (Bro. Boss also gave her a great blessing yesterday.) Our joy and happiness is extra-ordinary because we have fasted and prayed to have greater power to go fourth [sic] farther than heretofore in the obedience to gospel laws, and because Beth has been sent of the Lord to us to be with us forever, and we indeed praise the Lord for this blessing.

We ate a good dinner prepared by Maleta and Beth.

I am far in arrears on my diary upkeep and pray the Lord in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to direct my efforts and strengthen my memory that I may write a diary and record in it many events which should have been written as they came to pass.

Jan. 2. Five days each week since Nov. 24th, I have been working on the Civil Works Administration enlarging a canal which leads to this city from the Jordan Narrows.

Beth and I have been keeping company since Dec. 22nd, at which date Morris [Kunz], Ellen [Kunz] and Beth and I attended a show in town. I was mindful of the word of the Lord to me and others to not ask any girls to marry me; but, said Bro. Lorin C. Woolley, the prophet of the Lord: "The Lord will send beautiful women to you and they will make their desires known to you and ask you." I have earnestly desired this to be done and hoped if it is the will of the Lord that Beth would do that. On this date, Dec. 23rd, (the Birthday of the Prophet Joseph), Beth told me that she loved me. I told her on Dec. 22nd of my request and promise of the Lord to me, but I was giving her a chance if she felt that way. Dec. 25, 1933, she told me that her father knew that she loved me and he somewhat expected that he would not see her again single. She felt very worried and nervous as we sat in Morris' car and did not know if it was right or not and ask [sic] me to pray with her. I gladly responded, for I was hoping she would ask this thing. She and I prayed to know the will of the Lord and to have a feeling and power to follow that inspiration. I ask[ed] her just what she would look for in recieving [sic] a testimony, and she answered, "a peace of mind and body." In a very few moments a calm and peaceful quiet came over her which she said was the most peaceful and heavenly she had felt for days. We kissed and thanked the Lord for the testimony. (Christmas night, Dec. 25th, became engaged.) This was indeed a time of joy for me. We immeadeately [sic] began planning for marriage and talked of many things, mostly on the gospel. She said that her life was different and bigger and seemed far better than ever before.

On Dec. 26th in the evening, we visited Bro. Leslie Broadbent (1449 E. 17th So.) to learn the will of the Lord thru [sic] the chosen body of Priesthood (Bro. Leslie being next in authority to Bro. Lorin [Woolley] and Uncle Lorin being ill and confined to his home in Centerville so we could not see him).

Joseph Leslie Broadbent

Leslie told us this seemed rather sudden and I asked him if it was too sudden, and he said, "No, not for a man like Lyman," and continued, "If I had a daughter of mar-

riageable age and she wanted Lyman, I should be pleased to give her to him." He said, "I see no reason to delay this marriage if her father has given his consent, for he is living the Patriarchal Law and has a right to be consulted in this matter" and suggested that we write him about it. We wrote that night and posted the letter to Beth's parents, B. Harvey Allred and Mary E. Allred, at Emmett, Idaho.

When I returned home about 1 a.m. after Beth and I were promised on condition that it was approved by the Priesthood, I told my wives Winnie and Maleta. They both cried for joy and thanked the Lord for this wonderful prospect and we lived in fasting and prayer for days. Each night I visited with Beth at Morris' home on 39th South and 2nd West. Rhea and Olive were sweet and wonderful to us, as of course the rest of them also. Rhea cried for joy and blessed us when we went into the house and awoke them near midnight on the night of our engagement.

On Dec. 27th we posted the letter and eagerly awaited a reply by Saturday 30th. Attended a meeting at Broadbents 28th and as usual enjoyed a feast in song and testamony [sic] and felt the presence of heavenly beings. Sister Ann Boss said she saw the Prophet Joseph while we sang "Hail [sic] to the Man," etc. Winnie said she felt his presence wonderfully at the same moment.

Worked each day out on the ditch and hill it was to descend, among that profane, foul- mouthed bunch of smokers after the heavenly influences of good men and women each day and night.

Sat., Dec. 30th, came and no reply from Bro. Allred. 31st spent the day at home and out to Morris'.

It was Jan. 2nd (Tuesday) when I rec'd a letter from Bro. Allred and wife.

Beth's parents,
Byron Harvey Allred, Jr. and Mary Evelyn Clark Allred

They do not say definitely either way, but they urge for more time for Beth to decide, that she should not be led astray, but leave the matter to her decision. She unhesitatingly expressed her desire to go on and get married. This makes me wonderfully happy. Winnie and Maleta are happy too and all the children are too. They all love her. She entertains them by her story telling and songs. She speaks Spanish fluently.

Morris came with his car and took us (Winnie, Beth and I) up to Bro. Leslie's. After reading the letter from Bro. Allred, [we] desired to take up the matter with the council of the Priesthood, which will meet on Thursday, Jan. 4th. This is according to our desires, for we want only the will of the Lord to be done. We ate supper at Morris' with his family. They treat us royally and always have done.

While there Beth wrote to her parents in answer to the letter above mentioned and told them more of my family's situation, spiritually and otherwise, saying also that I was the father of 12 children and she hoped and prayed that she would be the mother of my 13th. These expressions of love are wonderful to me. Would not a man love a Virgin Maiden for such a desire? Surely.

Jan. 3. At work as usual on the CWA. During working hours I pray for the judgments of the Lord to come and bring repentance to this ungodly generation, and I am earnestly striving to pick out men who are trying to think clean, worthwhile things and teach them the truth, that the Kingdom of God may grow as it should. A few words can be said to some of them.

Each evening I spent some time with Beth talking to her alone in the SouthEast room of our house, 2nd floor. I have been reserving this room for some purpose I hardly knew, yet I thot [sic] of having a spare bed for the Brethren or folks when they come to stay with us. Now I know who it was reserved for.

Jan. 4. The same.

Jan. 5. At work as usual, leaving home about 7:15, arriving about 2:35. Another letter came from Father and Mother Allred approving of our desire to get married and adding their blessing upon us. Now this did make me happy and Beth also.

Bro. Leslie said to see him Saturday or Sunday, so I did not make any effort to see him to-day. Life seems more wonderful than ever before.

I showed Morris the letter and he was happy over it too.

Jan. 6. Saturday. At home helping around the house. I.W. [Ianthus] Barlow came and we fixed some plumbing work in the house, yet we do not have the water in the house.

About 4 p.m. Winnie, Beth and I went uptown, then up to Leslie's via the street car. He read our new letters and said, "Now everything is OK, for the priesthood had decided that it would be best to grant the request of more time, 6 months if necessary, but now it can be done anytime you say." He gave us a bit of fatherly advice on the laws of love and happiness.

We were married this day by the Authority of the Holy Priesthood in the New and Everlasting Covenant for time and for all eternity. This is indeed a happy time for us.

Lyman and Beth around the time of their marriage

In the evening Morris came and invited us to spend the night at his home. We gladly accepted and spent a few hours with his noble and loving family and spent the night there.

Jan. 7. We arose from sleep about 10:30, ate breakfast, and with Morris, Rhea and children Arleen, Donna, and Myra, visited Bro. Chas. [Charles] F. Zitting and wives Laura, Orpha, and Nellie at their home in Taylorsville. We blessed Orpha's new boy and ate dinner with them, then did considerable running around preparing to attend a meeting at Bro. Edmond Barlow's, 227 So. 4th E. My daughter Kathryn and Dorothy Balefski stayed with Morris' children while they attended the meeting which was indeed a spiritual feast.

Beth and I walked home and Winnie was offended because she thot we didn't want her company. This made me feel very bad and she repented and cried and kneeled at my feet. I was standing by her bed and was ready to go to bed. She asked my forgiveness and kissed my feet and her tears fell on them and she wiped them with her hair. I can hardly express my feelings that came over me. I forgave her and blessed her. I retired with Beth.

Jan. 8. At work on CWA project. After work I went to City and County Building to try to get the water turned on to our house. Mr. Alex Halles, the owner of the property, promised to go see about it but he hasn't done it yet, altho [sic] he has promised several times to do it. I also tryed [sic] to get my pay for the work but could not. The government offices are full of clerks and are guarded.

Jan. 9. After work visited with Morris. Beth, Maleta and I rode with him to where Ellen is working at her Aunt's. Wrote letters.

Jan. 10. Visited I.W. Barlow and wives with Maleta and Beth. Richard and Ida were there also. It's Violet's birthday.

Jan. 11. Some of our little ones (Karl, Louise, and Paul) have bad coughs and are quite miserable much of the time.

A little snow storm this early morning. This is the most open winter so far that I can remember in this country. Everybody everywhere seem to feel that something is coming, like war or trouble of some kind. The Priesthood of God are calling for it, that the people may repent and that the fullness of the gospel may be more fully established, for the wickedness is prominently everywhere.

Jan. 12. Our little daughters' birthday--Edith 3, Louise 1. Also the birthday of Bro. Arnold Boss, in whose honor we attended a party at his home, 360 Harrison Ave. A joyous time was had. An innocent program of songs and speeches and dancing. It is truly wonderful to associate with the best people of the earth, some of whom we[re] present. We indeed thank the Lord for this privilege.

Louise was sick all night and Beth not well.

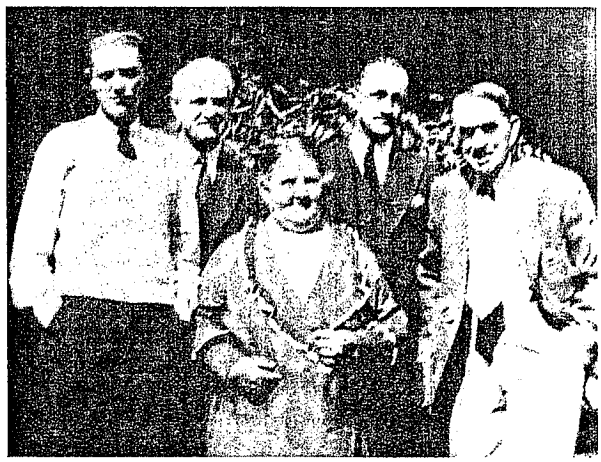
Jan. 13. Louise is very sick with symptoms of pneumonia. I called Dr. LeGrand Woolley from Bro. Woodruff's phone. He came and made a thorough examination, and pneumonia had set in, so we began in earnest to check this disease. I was at home all day except went to the store.

Love and congeniality is in our home, for which I am thankful. Many times during the past several months I have been called to assist in administering to the sick, and every time they are made better. I don't want to take any credit for this, The Lord alone is to be praised. I can see and feel a marked change for good in the lives and countenances of all those who are striving to live the fullness of the Gospel. Their eyes beam with a new lustre [sic]. Their faces show a glow of beauty and purity not seen in common man. The spirit of Prophecy and Revelation is felt and expressed among them.

I will here write an account of our present home (1340 So. 4th E.) being dedicated in November, 1933. Every house we have lived in we have dedicated to the Lord while we were there, but now the Lord has again spoken from the heavens after a silence of many years. From Oct. 13, 1882 to March, 1929, not a word from the Lord to the people generally. I understand that the revelations of 1886 and 1889 were not presented to the people generally, altho they should have been, for they are binding upon all the world—but because of the people generally turning against the principle of Plural Marriage, the Lord ceased speaking to them. The Woodruff Manifesto of 1890 is a scheme from hell yet is considered a revelation to stop polygamy. All during the years of silence to the people, the Prophets of the Lord have kept alive this principle and have recieved [sic] revelation upon revelation directing them in their course. John W. Woolley held the Keys of Priesthood during this critical time and tried many many times to

teach the people right, but they would not believe and they (the people) have drifted away from the Lord and have changed the laws, transgressed the ordinances, and have broken the everlasting covenant to such a degree that many false prophets have arisen— namely, John T. Clark, Samuel Eastman, Paul Feil Glendenning of Southern Utah, Esra Winegar, and others, all claiming the right to set in order the house of God, etc. etc. I have had personal contact with three of these, i.e.: Clark, Feil, and Winegar, and I know they are false in their claims.

The Prophets John W. Woolley and Lorin C Woolley with a few Others under them have kept alive this work until Dec. 13, 1928 [when] John W. Woolley died and the only man upon the earth holding the fullness of the Priesthood, Lorin C. Woolley, remained. He was very weak and sick at heart as well as physically—thus fulfilling the Prophecy of Joseph the Prophet and all his successors that the Priesthood should hang by a single thread. Great was the responsibility of that man, for upon him rested the destiny of this planet. Many things will yet be told of this remarkable bit of history. The Lord had chosen two men to act with these Prophets and hold the Priesthood like unto them before the death of John W. Woolley, but they were not notified of this choosing while he lived. In March, 1929, these two men were notified and recieved their ordination according to direction of Almighty God. Joseph Leslie Broadbent and John Y. Barlow then began to function accordingly. A little later Joseph W. Musser was likewise called and appointed, then Charles F. Zitting, then LeGrand Woolley, then Louis Kelsch, until now this body of seven men form a nucleus of the Sanhedran of God.



Left to Right: Louis Kelsch, Joseph Musser, Sister Kemitch (Mother-in-law to all four men behind her), Leslie Broadbent, Lorin Woolley

Mortal men did not select them nor even suggest a name to the Lord, but they were called direct from heaven. The Lord has again spoken from the heavens. Not a man since the days of Pres. John Taylor has been named of the Lord until the time spoken of here. I rejoice in the acquaintance and love and friendships of such as these.

On Feb. 2, 1929, Morris Kunz, Lothair Allred, Moroni Jessop and myself recieved the priesthood without limit under the Hands of the Prophet Lorin C. Woolley. My blessings are too numerous to mention, and I feel a warm spiritual feeling that I cannot describe as I write. I am thinking of the Prophets Nephi and Moroni and many others during this time.

For the reasons of laxity among the members of the church and their doing away with many truths and principles of the gospel and changing in so many ways the revealed plan, and because of the wickedness generally, we feel the coming of the judgments and have been instructed along this line by the above named Prophets. Therefore some are trying to set their houses in order by having them dedicated to the Lord for protection against the devastating floods, winds, storms, plagues, and diseases that are to follow.

On the evening of Nov. 26, 1933, this home was dedicated amidst a little congregation of saints by Bro. Leslie Broadbent. My Father and Mother from Millville spent considerable time and effort to help us clean up and make ready for this event. Meeting was called to order about 7:30 p.m., Jos. Lyman Jessop presiding under the direction of Bro. Leslie and others of that order. We sang "Guide us Thou Great Jehovah." Prayer by Jos. S. Jessop (my father). I spoke, welcoming all who had assembled and wondering if our home was in order sufficient to be presented to the Lord. Morris spoke, then Louis, then Leslie spoke wonderfully and said that because of stubborn, rebellious Israel, that the cause of Mormonism had been a loosing [sic] game from its beginning since the days of the Prophet Joseph, and further said, "I prophecy [sic] in [the] name of Israel's God that Mormonism will not be a loosing game from this hour." He said the Lord accepted our offering and that I did not need to wonder for the Lord knows our worthiness, etc. He dedicated the home at this time. spoke also under the spirit of prophecy, as also Chas. F. Zitting, prophesying that Bro. Geo. Woodruff would recieve his sight. He has been blind for many years.

Lucifer is now bound out of this home and cannot enter only by invitation. O Lord, help us to live so that he will not be invited in, I ask in the name of Jesus the Christ, Amen.

I. W. Barlow, Arnold Boss, Geo. Woodruff, Richard Jessop, [and] Jos. S. Jessop all spoke as called upon, all showing deep appreciation of the blessing we are recieving. Most all the wives of the men named were present and bore sweet and wonderful testamonies. I blessed them all. We served refreshments.

Jan. 14. Beth went with Morris [Kunz] to take care of their children while they visited friends. Louise is

some better but still quite sick. Some of the children attended Sunday School. During the day Uncle Moroni visited us, also Heber (Fred) Cleveland and children.

In the evening, Maleta, Beth, and I rode with Morris and Louis Kelsch to 140 N. 5th W. where Bro. Van Rei___['s] home was dedicated by Leslie. A goodly number present. He called on me to talk first. Retired about 2:30 a.m.

Jan. 15. Hurried off to work without breakfast and lunch. In evening, Beth and I walked to town via 9th E. 9th S. Visited H. K. Cleveland and Ferrall Coombs for a few minutes. Took Morris to Truck Station. (He went to Montpelier, Idaho.) Took Elsie Kelsch home.

Most every night much attention is required for the sick little ones—Louise not well yet, Ruth with the measles, several with a bad cough.

Jan. 16. Our CWA work is near Sandy. Each day I'm trying to teach the gospel to some men who seem at all interested. Jos. Edward, Wm. Musser, Urie [?], Prof. Hollins formerly of the U. of Utah, Paul Nelson, ____Armstrong. This day I taught them that Father Adam is our God and is the father of Jesus Christ.

Went to Morris' with Beth and Ellen. Morris and Bert came home. Attended the sick.

Jan. 17. At work again, trying to teach men a better way of living more than anything else, altho I work hard physically every day.

Beth spent the day at Morris' visiting. Her sister Mary and husband Rudolph Larsen came there. In evening Morris brot [sic] them to see us as Beth was desirous of their meeting me and my wives. We met them out in the car. They couldn't come in on account of measles. They visited Lothair Allred's and returned here to bring Beth home. Morris went to Montpelier.

Jan. 18. To-day [sic] I had a discussion with Sam (Pete) Houston of Sandy. Several times I have talked with this man. He condemns the Bible, the Book of Mormon, Doctrine and Covenants, and nearly all men connected with the Scriptures, including Joseph Smith, Brigham Young and most every one else who advances religion in any form. He says he has never done anything in his life that he needs to repent of. A perfect life. He says the reason why people are religious is because they are afraid to deny anything. I called his argument by saying, "I can prove to you that you'd better be afraid to deny any truth or fundamental law. If your [sic] studying electricity, you'd better not deny the laws of it very far or you'll be gone yourself. Stand in the way of a falling tree or a flood of water and deny the laws of gravity then operating and see how long you will last. True religion is Natural law just as much so as these," etc. At this form of argument he became angry and began personal assaults, and I kept still.

Jan. 19. To-day I had considerable discussion with Paul Nelson of Sandy. Paul is religiously inclined but authority bound to the leaders of the church no matter what they say or do. I tried to teach him the difference between the church, the Priesthood, and the Kingdom, and [about] authority, etc., but it seems to little avail. He has one of Bro. Musser's books on Celestial Marriage and has had many discussions with Bro. Zitting.

In evening Beth, Maleta, and I attended a show uptown. We walked there and back. Morris returned from Idaho and slept with me after 3 a.m.

Jan. 20. Somewhat rainy to-day with a little snow falling. The weather is still wonderfully mild.

I cut hair for I.W. Barlow, he cut mine and Bert's. We spent a profitable hour or so in Room 528, Atlas Bldg. with Leslie, John, and Joseph talking upon gospel subjects, principally the purifying of our lives as men of the Priesthood and as heads of families. We have no room to get after the women folks until we lead the way.

Rode to Bert's (i.e.: Albert E. Barlow), 1325 Green St., helped unload some household goods from a truck, and ate dinner with Bert and I.W. Barlow. Beth and I visited Woodruffs and sisters Boss on Harrison Ave.

Lorin is real sick with croup and symptoms of the measles. I doctored him most of the night.

Winnie feels that I have slighted her because I haven't spent enough time in her room where she spends most of her time with Louise. I confess that I have many weakness and make many mistakes, but I feel wonderfully blessed, and my wives and children love me and we are trying to overcome our failings.

Jan. 21. Paul is 5 years old to-day. He is happy.

Morris spent a little time with me about 11 oclock. We were thinking seriously of the laws of purification.

In the evening Winnie, Beth, and I, also Bro. Geo. Woodruff, walked to I.W. and Violet Barlow's, 1815 So. 4th E. Attended a spiritual feast in company with several others of the saints, John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser and Chas. F Zitting of the highest authority present. Bro. Musser spoke under the influence of a wonderful spirit as usual and pointed out living examples for us to follow: for the sisters, Susie Y. Barlow--her devotion to principle, her faithfulness, and many characteristics not mentioned here; and as an example to the brethren, Bro. Leslie Broadbent--as a man of God he is immovable. Of course (he said) Bro. Lorin C. Woolley is everything to us. He has offered his life many, many times.

Bro. Chas. F. Zitting spoke well also, confirming what Bro. Musser said, that John D. Lee was an innocent man. Bro. Edmond F. Barlow, Morris Kunz, and

John Y. Barlow each spoke well. It is truly a testamony of this glorious work to see and feel the love that exists in this group of people. We rode home with Bert and Katie Barlow. My sons Jos. L. and Edson were also present at this meeting. They too feel the spirit.

I tended Lorin during the night. He is very sick with croop [sic] and symptoms of the measles.

Jan. 22. At work to-day I listened to Sam Houston arguing in his usual way condemning religion in every form, especially the Mormons, saying they were responsible for the Mountain Meadows Massacre and were a whole bunch of outlaws and had to get out of the country they lived in, so they came out here, etc., etc., rot, rot.

This night Bert and Katie took Maleta, Beth, Kathryn, and I up to Richard's, 2340 E. 33rd So., where we attended a little birthday party for him. I.W. Barlow and three wives and children Mary and Mack, also Morris and wives Rhea and Olive [sic—incomplete sentence]. Truly we had a spiritual feast, for the spirit of the Lord guided every one that spoke—all the adults present, including Mack, Allen, Seth, and Rachel (who bore a beautiful testimony), except Mary Barlow. I.W. and Mary played music and we sang, and Beth sang sweetly in Spanish.

Tended Lorin during the night.

Jan. 23. To-day we had to furnish our own transportation, so I rode with a Bro. Armstrong.

In evening Bro. Petit came thinking of the gospel problems previously discussed. We talked of the Patriarchal situation and other problems of the priesthood. I urged him to pray over the matter, not take my word as final, but get a testamony from the fountain of truth. Bro. Arnold Boss also came. (Morris came before Bro. Petit.)

To-day Beth has been quite ill. Raining hard and turning to snow. Lorin is improving, measles itching a lot.

Jan. 24. The heaviest batch of snow this winter, about 4 inches. Rode to work near Sandy with Bro. Armstrong.

To-day listened sometimes to conversations among the men which are vulgar and foul and the name of God repeated with almost every breath, Ths. [?] Cornell telling, "By God the Virgin Mary beat 'em all saying that God came down and ___ ___ and got the whole world to believe it."

Beth is still ill. I spent the evening in writing mostly. Winnie has been reading the sayings of Pres. Brigham Young and others and feels a wonderful spirit much of the time. I slept with Beth. She expresses a wonderful spirit and desire to live every law of the Gospel.

Jan. 25. My father's birthday. I wrote to him. I spent a little while uptown. Purchased two books: Love and the Light or Idyl of Westland, by Orson F. Whitney, and Musings and Memories, by Emmaline B. Wells. (My brother Millward had $1.^{00}$ in silver on his person when he was killed. Mother has kept that piece of money until a short while ago. She gave it to me to by [sic] a book of poems in remembrance of Millward. There [?] I bot [sic] the two books for 1^{00}.)

The devil is trying hard to cause trouble by every tiny word or deed in my family. I visited I.W. and Violet Barlow. I read of the need of trials and persecutions to the people by Pres. Young to my wives. They look beautiful and make me very happy when they show such love for each other. I slept with Winnie.

Jan. 26. On the CWA works near Sandy for 8 hours. The NRA code is not more then 6 hours per day. It seems the officers of the laws are the first to break them and they have been broken in almost every instance. Men on these public works are [a] very ungodly bunch generally, vulgarizing the likes of God, the Prophet Joseph, the Virgin Mary, Brigham Young, and all their efforts to establish religions.

This evening Chas. F. Zitting came. We spent a very pleasant and profitable evening talking of the worlds and their organizations. He outlined on paper the order of worlds according to his understanding and we talked of gospel problems. He read to us a revelation which he himself recieved by an audible voice out of heaven in the daytime in which the Lord said, "I am ready at any time to visit you any time you are ready by living by the Holy Ghost at all times so you can translate yourselves," etc. Chas. and I slept together and talked further of the laws of purifying ourselves.

Jan. 27. Worked for 8 hours on CWA.

Mary, Lorin, Paul, Ethel, Edith, Louise, Karl, and Morris are all feeling very miserable with strong symptoms and breaking out of the measles. We pray for them often and they are always better for a while afterwards. They cry for me to pray for them often, and I pray that their faith may ever grow in the Lord and all good works.

Jan. 28. Sunday. Spent the day mostly at home helping about the house, reading, and nursing the sick little ones. Lorin is very ill with one ear aching severely. Bro. Boss came over. We talked of the gospel and of foretelling of events which Uncle Lorin had given me in summer (August) of 1926.

Richard, Vergel and I made a trip in Vergel's Star auto to Lee's Ferry, Arizona, to visit the Carling Spencer family, Jerry and Elmer Johnson and others, and under instruction of Uncle Lorin, to look over that place as a gathering place for the saints. In the forepart of August we returned, and John Y. Barlow, Vergel and I drove out

to Centerville to report to Uncle Lorin. We talked with him near the barn by Grandpa (John W.) Woolley's home. He (Lorin) told us of perilous times to come in which he said those who would live the law would be at the point of annihilation because the persecution would be so great, and at that time prayer circles would be called and held several places in the tops of the mountains, and thru the power of the priesthood and the prayer circles, the advancing armies coming from the east would be stopped and the saints saved, etc. These things are uppermost in our minds daily, for we are looking hourly for something to happen.

About 3 p.m. I.W. Barlow and Loyal Olson came for me to go and assist in administering to Loyal's sick child, Billie Chloe Olson. They live near 7th East on 3rd South Street. We prayed for the little one and she seemed relived [sic]. We discussed problems with Loyal. Ate dinner with them, returned home, helped nurse and pray for the little ones with the assistance of Bro. Boss.

In evening Beth, Edson, and I rode with Morris out to his home where we attended a meeting. Bro. H. K. (Fred) Cleveland spoke, Bro. Bokuay [?], Bro. Boss, Edmond Barlow, [and] Chas. F. Zitting, who prophesied that famine was very soon to come and only the saints would escape by their faith and urged the storing up of wheat. John Y. Barlow urged us to live better lives that we may become clean before him. Morris conducted. Edmond and I administered the sacrament before the speaking. Many were annointed [sic] and administered to for ill health and physical weaknesses by the priesthood. We rode home with Bro. Cleveland.

Eight of our little ones quite sick.

Jan. 29. Worked 8 hours on the ditch CWA project No. 17. Pay day. Rec'd 12^{00}.

I have had several short talks with Prof. Hollins, formerly of the U. of U. faculty, also Asa H. Fowler of the Second Ward, Jos. Edward of Sugar House, and others; and this day at noon I talked of the Kingdom of God to them. Bro. Fowler had never heard of such an organization and asked me to tell him more.

At night Winnie, Beth, and I walked over to I.W. and Violet's.

Jan. 30. I rec'd yesterday a new work card to work on project No. 11 as a carpenter at the West Jr. High School. Morris came about 8 a.m. He took me to work. Mr. Thomas is head foreman, Mr. Roy Taylor foremen. I worked with a Mr. Fred Johnson as a partner on the 4th floor preparing for the roof to come off, 6 hrs.— 9 a.m. to 3:30 p.m.

The whole country is reminded of Pres. Franklin D. Roosevelt's birthday.

Jan. 31. Working 6 hrs. at High School. Nothing of unusual importance happening.

Our little ones, 8 of them, are very sick with the measles until we seem worn and tired a lot. As soon as I get home, one or more calls for me to pray for them.

Feb. 1. Wonderful weather. Threatening war signs in the papers between Japan and U.S. The whole world in a mess truly. Worked as usual. Bro. Boss and wives spent the evening with us. Morris and I.W. went to Idaho.

Feb. 2. After work Beth and I drove to Morris's and brot Olive and Ellen to a shower on Violet held at Laura's place. Winnie and Maleta also attended. Rich was with us also. Then after the party we took them home and had some car trouble on the way home.

Morris, Lothair, Uncle Moroni and I received the priesthood thru Uncle Lorin four years' ago to-day, so I happily remember this day.

Feb. 3. Cut hair for Arnold. We discussed matters of doctrine. I helped some with the washing. He and I drove Morris's car uptown where I tried to get pay for last weeks work. I couldn't get any. We visited with Leslie and Joseph and John at 528 Atlas Bldg. and talked of points of doctrine of the resurrection, Bro. B. H. Robert's works, etc. These brethren spoke praiseworthy of the history gathered by Bro. Boss and urged him to continue and said he didn't need to fear about being unwelcome to their office. After talking of extremes to which humanity goes, Leslie said he had observed that there was nearly always a middle course to take and that would be nearer right.

We had some car trouble. Arnold let me have some money. I bot some family needs.

In evening Bro. Chas. F. Zitting called me by phone to Geo. Woodruffs, and accordingly I (with Maleta) drove to Taylorsville, brot Orpha Zitting and Baby son to town to a dentist, then to our place (1340 So. 4th E.) where we administered with Oil to Louise and Edith. They were promised rest and improvement and it came immeadeately. Chas. said, "Don't be afraid to call on me any time to administer to the sick, even if I have to walk ten miles to do it. I love to administer to the sick. They always show relief thru the priesthood, not me. I have been blessed and annointed for that work."

Beth and I took Orpha home after a short visit at Boss'. We visited Rhea, Olive, and Ellen and family, and I stayed part of the night with our sick little ones.

Winnie, Maleta, and Beth manifest great love for each other, for which I am very thankful. Beth goes ahead with the work cheerfully and kind.

Feb. 4. Upon awaking I heard Winnie singing, which was a wonderful sign to me that she was feeling better and so was Louise. All the family seem to feel

[1] Should be five years (1929-1934)

better. The weather is beautiful and bright. I assisted in bathing several of the measly little ones which seems to rest them. Louise is feeling worse, is breathing hard and fast and moaning all the time, for a while calling "da da." Dr. LeGrand Woolley came. This pneumonia demands much care and attention. I helped around the house all day.

J., Edson, and Kathryn attended Sunday School in the Whittier Ward. Sister Boss called, also Chas. and Arnold, then Albert and Katie Barlow came for a few minutes. Beth turned sick and several felt dumpish again.

J., Kathryn, Beth, and I attended a meeting at Edmund Barlow's, 262 E. 2nd South. We rode there with Albert and Katie. A good spirit was there. Bro. J. L. Broadbent conducted the services. Of the first order of the Priesthood, there were present: Jos. L. Broadbent, John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser and Louis Kelsch. Morris Kunz was the first speaker and spoke well under a good influence, telling of recent experiences in Idaho and Cache Valley in company with I.W. Barlow. (Israel Barlow offered the opening prayer and by my request my sick children were remembered in the prayer.) Edmund was the 2nd speaker, I was the 3rd, I.W. Barlow 4th, John Y. Barlow 5th, in which he urged the necessity of our living closer to the Lord. He explained who Israel is spoken of in the scriptures, saying, "The Gospel shall be taken from the Gentiles and given to the House of Israel and Ephriam, rebellious Ephriam who was scattered among the Gentiles," etc. Said the time was soon at hand when Jos. Smith the Prophet should come.

Bro. Musser looked to the floor in front of him and saw Ruth Barlow, Kathryn Jessop, and Lillian Boss who were seated on the floor, and pointing his finger to them said, "Faith, Hope, and Charity. If the rest of you could see the same sight that I see, you would be inspired." And looking again at the girls, said, "If you girls will do as your fathers tell you to do, I promise you that when you are 20, 21, 22, 23, or 24 years old, you will hold leading positions in the church of Jesus Christ. Now write it down as I have told you, and when you are that age, look at it again and remember that a humble servant of the Lord told you this." [He said] He enjoyed the spirit of the meeting thus far. He spoke of one who wondered if the announcement was made that one of the descendants of Jesus Christ would speak from the tabernacle at a certain time if the people would come to hear him, [saying], "Would the Latter Day Saints come? No, they would not, for there are descendants of the Lord Jesus Christ in this room and the people don't want to hear us. If the Lord Jesus Christ should come with his wives and children to any large city, the people would crucify him anew. He could not have been a God if he had not obeyed that law," etc. (I don't remember all his sermon.)

Bro. Leslie rose and said he prayed that he might speak freely under the dictates of the Holy Ghost. He quoted Heber C. Kimball as saying, "There are many men who have gone into polygamy that will loose [sic] their wives, and they cannot help themselves because they do not live the Celestial Law." Leslie preached a wonderful sermon on Love for each other and our fellow man, [saying], "We live that we may love and be loved; even faith is only the means to love; patience is extended only as we love, and if we have not patience we have not love." He spoke of greater love in his own family, and said, "I can see also an increase of love in your families," etc.

Bro. Musser also spoke of all those who enter the law of Plural marriage against the sneers and jeers of the world were martyrs and [of] the Barlow family as the true Israelites.

I know the spirit of revelation and the spirit of the Lord is with these men, and I pray, O God, help me to live better and never falter, that I may see and forever enjoy the society of the Prophet Joseph and those like him, I ask in the name of Jesus the Christ, amen.

After the meeting we rode home with Albert. Beth was quite sick, also Edson and little Morris. I administered to them and blessed them and they all felt immedeately [sic] better. Thanks be to the Lord.

Feb. 5. Working at West Jr. At lunch time talked with a Bro. Freebairn [?] who believes implicitly in the wisdom of Pres. Roosevelt's doings and against the present practice of polygamy.

Met Morris uptown, also Winnie. We did some shopping and had a pleasant short visit with Morris as we consecrated oil for us and administered to Edson again. He spoke of the united feeling between us when we administered together. Morris is a beautiful, wonderful man, like several other friends like him: Lorin Woolley, Leslie Broadbent, John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Chas. F. Zitting, LeGrand Woolley, Louis Kelsch, I.W. Barlow, Edmund Barlow, Richard Jessop, Jos. S. Jessop, and others.

In evening Beth, Winnie and I visited Boss'. A Sister Ridges was there, a member of the Tabernacle Choir for 40 years and has traveled much over the world. Morris and wives Olive and Ellen also attended, [also] Arnold's mother and Brother Peter Boss and son Chester who had shortly returned from the Swiss German mission. We had a little discussion. Beth went out with Morris.

Feb. 6. Working again. After work Met Maleta and we did some shopping. Bot her shoes and dress, etc. I took Morris and Arnold to the truck station where they went for Montpelier, Ida. I took his wives Rhea and Ellen, and Winnie, Maleta, and Beth, also my son

Joseph, to Bert Barlow's, 1325 Green St., where we attended a house-warming party. Leslie, John, Joseph and Louis and many happy and kind friends. A delightful program (all extemporaneous) was rendered—dancing, singing, and a short speech by Leslie and bunch.

After the party I took Winnie, Maleta, and J. home; then Richard and Ida and son Seth home to East Millcreek, then home with Rhea and Ellen. A short distance from their home, the car stopped and our efforts were in vain to get it to run. Rhea and Beth and I obtained some gas from Sister Walters and we thot [sic] it would now go, but it would not. We (Beth and I) went back and slept from about 2:30 a.m. in Morris and Ellen's bed.

Just one month to-day Beth and I were married. She declares it's been the happiest month of her life thus far, and I am truly happy too.

Feb. 7. About 7:30 a.m. Beth and I left Morris' and walked nearly to 33rd So. and State St. where we cot [sic] the bus and rode to town. I hurried to my work. After work Winnie, Beth, and I shopped a little and rode home from uptown with I.W. and Laura. Later I.W. and Cleo and Beth and I visited Morris' wives. Too dark to work on the car, so we talked and listened to Olive's wonderful dreams—one showing the saints on a journey going upstream led by Bro. Leslie Broadbent, etc., and one showing a vision of desolation which covered the land, etc.

Allie came with Morris about 3 a.m.

Feb. 8. No work to-day. I.W. helped me do some Kalsomining [sic] of two rooms. Also Bert came. I helped around the house all day.

Last night little Baby Morris came near choking to death in a coughing spell. We blessed him and he felt better. Tonight our little ones have very bad coughs and Winnie has had some severe attacks of pain in her left side. Raining quite hard.

Feb. 8. [sic—same date] Ianthus and I chased around some to find some Kalsomine, then he and I kalsomined our two front rooms. Albert visited with us for a while. At 7:30 we 3 rode to John's on Tuttle Court but he wasn't home.

Feb. 9. At work on the school house.

In evening Beth went with Allie and Mary Barlow to Laura's. I looked for Ianthus to call again to go see John, but he didn't come. Richard came and we went to Laura's where some were having a party. I drove Morris' car up to see Leslie about baptizing Carl Balefske and Howard Comstock (as they have intimated a desire for it some time ago, and they seem to think at times that I am holding them back because I thot they weren't quite ready—and I don't want to hold them back from the Kingdom of God, nor do I want to hold back the work of the Lord in any way, therefore I seek the council of God's Prophet). He said he would leave the matter up to my judgment. I felt the spirit of revelation in Leslie's bedroom as I sat there and we talked while he was in bed. He had retired early. Allie went with me there. We visited some with Rula, Fawn, Irene, Louis, and Elsie some, then returned to I.W.'s and went on home.

Today uptown near 1st South and Main St. I met and conversed some with S. O. Bennion, my mission president while on my mission. He asked concerning my family, and I told him I had more than one wife and families, and he expressed regret at my taking this step. [He] argued in favor of the Manifesto of 1890 and said the Lord revealed to him personally that the manifesto was right for us to follow and expressed surprise when I quoted a part of it to him showing it was framed for political purposes and such stuff as men do argue when they take a stand against this law of the Lord. He said Leslie Broadbent had led me astray.

Our little ones still sick and much coughing.

Feb. 10. By appointment, I.W., Richard and I visited Carl and Howard to invite them to be baptized if they were ready. We urged them to pray about it and would see them tomorrow morning.

My wives and children are wishing me a happy birthday, and many of them and are trying to make me happy. Eslie Jensen and wife and two children, Uncle Martin and [his son] Earl Olson, and my Father came down to-day. We were pleased to see them.

Feb. 11. Sunday. According to appointment, We (Leslie Broadbent, John Barlow and Mattie and [daughter] Juanita, I.W. Barlow and two children Hazel and Clayne, Elva and child Reva Jessop, Richard and [son] Dan, Albert Barlow and children Orlean and Wanda, Winnie and our son Lorin) (I conducted) ~~[attended]~~ the baptismal service at the pool in Wasatch Warm Springs under Leslie's direction. (Carl and Howard came also but decided to wait for a little while longer for their wives who expressed a desire also.) I.W. Barlow dedicated the pool, John instructed the children, and we all witnessed the baptizing done by Richard Jessop. After the baptizing we all assembled at our house where they all had hands laid upon them for the reception of the Holy Ghost and were confirmed members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints by Richard Jessop while I assisted him. Leslie instructed them in the ways of life, and I urged them in all their doings in life, don't forget to pray. Louise, Morris, Paul, and Karl were administered to at this time.

I assisted the wives with the house work. Louise is very sick to-day and is so thin and flabby that it makes

me heart sick; yet each time she is prayed for, there is a rally toward the better.

At 5 oclock the friends by invitation began to assemble at our home for meeting. At 5:30 I called the meeting to order under Leslie's direction. Laura led in singing "We Thank Thee O God for a Prophet." Richard offered the opening prayer, and we sang "How Great the Wisdom and the Love". I spoke to them and welcomed them to our home and told them that because the rights of saints had been taken from them and we are denied the use of the church house of worship, we meet occasionally in private homes and are living knowingly in violation of the laws of the land because we were trying to observe the Laws of the Lord, and we fear not what man can do. The meeting was turned over to testamony bearing and nearly every one responded and a joyous peaceful spirit prevailed and the spirit of prophecy rested upon many. Love and humility and a desire to go ahead rested upon all. During the service we sang "The Spirit of God Like a Fire is Burning." Also we sang "Come O Thou King of Kings". 9 oclock Louis Kelsch offered the benediction. Albert Barlow, Louise and Winnie were administered to. There were present besides my family: Leslie Broadbent; I.W. and wives Laura and Cleo Barlow; Edmond Barlow and wives Ethel and Julia; Arnold Boss and wives Ann and Ethel; Morris and Olive Kunz; Eslie and Letha Jensen; Jos. S. and Richard and Seth Jessop; Elva Jessop; Geo. and Ethel Woodruff; Heber K. (Fred) Cleveland; Louis Kelsch; a Bro. Stoddard and a Bro. Peterson from Price, Utah; Martin, Loyal and Clara, and Earl Olson; Del and Hazel Pace [?]; Israel Barlow; Albert and Katie Barlow.

Feb. 12. At work on the School House. My carpenter companion on the job is John Fred Johnson. Pay day to-day. I rec'd 26^{40} for 4 days work, 6 hrs. a day, and acknowledge the hand of the Lord in bringing this relief to me.

Our baby Louise is very weak and sick and Winnie much worn. Several of the children have a form of exzema [sic] and have bad coughs. Winnie and I visited the Boss' a little while, also Morris and Ellen. Surely the nations and people generally are about to be stricken with something, I don't know what—a plague of some kind. The prophets urge us always to live better and closer to the Lord, and at times it seems like we at our home are already stricken because of so much sickness. I don't wish to complain because I know that all of the ways and doings of God are just. I feel to acknowledge the hand of God in all things. I am a weak, frail, erring (it seems) mortal and feel a keen desire to live fully as I should.

Bro. Arnold Boss records much of what is done at these meetings. We feel keenly the need of short hand writters [sic].

Feb. 13. After work at 8 p.m., Winnie, Beth, J., Kathryn and I attended a social party at the home of Bro. Chas. Owen and family at 869 Logan Ave. A goodly number of our friends were present. Leslie Broadbent was master of ceremonies and conducted a very good program, then we danced (mostly waltzes), I.W. Barlow playing the violin and Louis Kelsch at the piano. We rode home with Morris and Olive.

Maleta stayed home with the children, also Edson tended Louise, who is some better; but baby Morris is quite sick.

Feb. 14. At work as usual from 9 a.m. to 3:30 p.m. A Bro. Christensen came to see us. We had a good talk.

Feb. 15. Topped a tree for Bro. Geo. Woodruff.

Winnie, Beth, and I went uptown where we met my brother Fred and Don Wayman. We (5) visited the state capital building and grounds then to the roof of Hotel Utah and the Temple grounds (Beth's first time in the great tabernacle). Winnie had some dental work done by Dr. D. P. Thomas, 208 Templeton Bldg. Beth and I both had a sick headache. I soon felt better but Beth didn't.

I.W. and Violet and Fred and Don, Morris and Ellen, Heber Cleveland, my sister Allie, and [my cousin] Vella Humphreys all visited us for a while. We administered to several of my family (Winnie, Kathryn, Morris and J., and Beth).

Feb. 16. At work. Fred and Don spent the night with us. We sang and conversed on Gospel thots.

Feb. 17. Saturday. Helped about the house fixing a few things. Cut Fred's hair.

In p.m. Maleta and I went to town to see Parker Dental Co. about getting Maleta some new teeth. J. is still sick.

Feb. 18. Sunday. Fasted until afternoon. Several of the children attended Sunday School in this (Whittier) ward. I studied the scriptures some and prayed to be guided right in all things.

In p.m. I was preparing to administer the sacrament to my family when I.W. Barlow and some of his children came and Rich and Fred and Rachael and Seth. They all came in while I and Richard administered the sacrament to them. Then Richard, Ianthus, and I visited Bert and Katie for a while. We returned home. Bro. Christensen from the Manx Apts on South Temple St. was at our house. We invited him to Boss' with us where we attended a very good testamony meeting. Most of the Brethren and sisters present spoke. Uncle Moroni Jessop was present too, which I am glad for. He spoke well. Albert Barlow gave him a suit of clothes. He (Uncle Rone) told us of his wife Elva getting a loud and mean calling down

by his relief worker, Mrs._____, telling her they were living in adultery and violating every law that was made, etc, etc. This person thot she was talking to me because of my wives, so Uncle Moroni and Elva are being slandered for us. They take it well, and I am thankful to be so talked about for the gospel sake.

Feb. 19. At work. Beth is sick to-day.

After work cousin Alma Wilson brot Israel Porter (another cousin) to Winnie and Maleta to visit with us. He claimed to have been cut off the church for his belief in Deity. He is from Basalt, Idaho. He and I had considerable discussion. I told him of the Order of the Priesthood, and he went thru a lingo concerning God being one God (which to my understanding was a mass of confusion to himself). I told him of living prophets who have seen God and they could tell more what God really was and is than all his philosophys [sic] could ever reach.

Mary Barlow came desiring Beth to go to the dance with her. Beth asked me about it. We prayed about it and decided to go so Mary would not be too disappointed, so Beth and I, Fred and Mary, [and] Don and Allie danced at the Cocoanut Grove. A very large crowd. Men and women smoking which truly manifested a hell hole which I have no desire to see again.

My wives are sweet and devoted to me.

Feb. 20. At work again. A stormy day. Pay day.

Morris and Ellen brot Winnie and I home from town. Later in the evening Morris, Rhea, and Olive came for a few minutes. We are always glad to see them, for they radiate the union and love that exists in their family. I know they (all of Morris' family) are trying to live a perfect life. Their example is truly noble.

Feb. 21. Still quite stormy. I helped inside the building so kept busy.

After work I made arrangements with the city water dept. thru Mr. Tuttle to have the water turned on, so I worked at that in the evening. Then Beth and I walked to 520 Winsor St. and seen Martin Shaffer to get him to help me fix the plumbing.

Uncle Dan Bateman is 77 to day.

Feb. 22. Visited with Bro. Boss some then did more plumbing work. Martin came and helped me a lot, and we got the hot and cold water in the house which is a great relief to us. He worked for 2 or 3 hours and wouldn't take a cent. May the Lord bless him and his family so they may see and accept the fullness of the gospel.

Bert Barlow came and we had a nice visit for a while. I am delighted with the spirit of friendliness in Bert and his family too. In the evening Heber K. Cleveland came. We had a very pleasant conversation on the gospel, particularly on the keeping of records. I read from Sec. 88 on that point. Then Violet and Fred and Don and Allie visited with us too. They brot a little book, The Greatest Things In The World, by Drummond, dealing with Charity or Love as written by the Apostle Paul, 1st Corin. 13th. It was the most wonderful treatise on that subject I ever read. All the visitors and my wives and bigger children listened to me read the book. I pray, O Father, help me and us to live fully that greatest law and principle. We sang a while also.

Many of my family are troubled with some kind of exzema. It bothers us a lot at times. We pray also that we may be inspired to do the right things to clean our blood from this malady. I feel that it is a plague of some kind. J. feels better and is attending school again.

Feb. 23. At work on the school house. Fred and Don spent the night with us.

Feb. 24. Saturday. Went uptown about noon with Fred and Don and Allie and had a good visit in 528 Altas Bldg. with Leslie, John, Charles F., Edmund, Albert, Morris, and Arnold, and rode home with Albert.

Charles and Nellie spent the evening and night with us. We talked gospel, read several chapters in Isiah [sic]. Geo. and Ethel Woodruff also spent the evening with us, also my Bro. Fred and Don and Allie. We told some innocent jokes and performed some acrobatic stunts. Beth is surely handy and clever at it. Fred and Roxie Taylor also came for a few minutes.

Feb. 25. Sunday. Spent the day mostly around the house trying to think and study some, also visiting some with Charles and Nellie. Their car wouldn't run on account of battery and ignition troubles. Bert Barlow pulled them away but they returned. Still the car wouldn't go. Fred, Don, Mary B. and Allie and Bro. Christensen came and we had a good discussion on gospel thots.

At 7:30 we attended the dedication of Albert and Katie Barlow's home, 1325 Green St. A good crowd was present. John Y. Barlow conducted and dedicated the home. Leslie reviewed some of his own experiences since 1921, telling of his being called on a mission in 1925 and incidents of his meeting with Jos. J. Daynes and Pres. Heber J. Grant, and the latter acknowledged the existence of the revelation of 1886 which is vigorously denied in the infamous article of June 17, '33, etc. Bro. Musser spoke of the love existing between men of the priesthood, [saying] it was greater than the love for any woman. "Father Adam came to this earth with one of his wives with him, but the record does not say he didn't bring more than one." He said that "Jesus Christ is represented in this room to-night [sic] by direct

decent [sic]," etc. Edmund spoke well (was first speaker). Bro. Worth Kilgrow also spoke. John related incidents in his life concerning plural marriage. Fred and I talked till 1 oclock a.m.

Feb. 26. Worked as usual.

In evening Albert took me and some of our children to Richard's to discuss our proposed trip to Southern Utah. (We intended to go next Thursday, but on account of the impression of the spirit and working conditions etc., we postponed it for the present time. Our itching is bad and we are trying to fight it.)

Feb. 27. At work, after which I visited with Morris while I took a bath. After dinner I rode the street car and walked to Richard's and postponed the party (shower) for Ida to be held tomorrow night. Had a good conversation with Dick [Richard], Fred, and Don. Winnie, Beth and I did some shopping in evening.

Feb. 28. Worked again. Winnie, Edson, and I attended a show at the South Jr. High School. Before this we visited with Bert Olson, also Cleo Barlow and son Robert.

Mar. 1. Thursday. I cut up some wood at Woodruff's. Bro. Boss and I read over some intresting items in Mill. Star V. 9 P. 4, Paracletes [sic]. We went up town where I went with Bro. Zitting to City and County Bldg. to make some property transfers. Met Louis and John. Studied some. Fred and Don left early this a.m. for Glendale, Ut.

Mar. 2. At work again. My working partner is Lawrence E. Jacobsen, 922 Blane Ave. I kinked my back more and it was difficult at times to work. Retired early with lame back.

Mar. 3. Stayed in bed late and sat around most all day nursing my lame back. Studied Arnold's historical article.

Mar. 4. Sunday. Read some. I.W. Barlow and I drove to Leslie's about 12 noon. Little Louis A. Kelsch was just hit by a car and injured quite severely.

Beth and I visited Albert Barlow's in p.m. and Maleta rode out to Mattie's, 1370 Indiana Ave.

At 7 p.m. Bro. Worth Kilgrow and wife Fannie came in their truck and took us (Winnie, Beth, and I and Morris' wives) to Uncle Dan Bateman's in West Jordan. Leslie dedicated his home. Bro. Chas. Owen also spoke well on humility. Leslie, Joseph, and John spoke of the authority of the Lord in the Priesthood and bore testamony that Lorin C. Woolley is a Prophet, a Seer, and a Revelator, and others had been chosen of the Lord to work with him and had recieved a fullness of the Priesthood also, and urged us to live better so we could approach the Lord. They bore testamony of the integrity of Dan Bateman. I was administered to by Chas. and Joseph and the brethren.

Mar. 5. At work but considerable pain in my back. Paid 8^{00} for coats for my wives—an unusual sale. Rode home from town with Alma and Gertude Wilson. This March weather is warm, with sun and rain. Morris came for a little while. Allie spent the night with us.

Mar. 6. At work as usual with Jacobson.

Mar. 7. During the day Foreman Roy Taylor changed partners again and put me with Mr. Peck at window work. Mr. Urban Anderson, First-aid man, is watching closely my back feelings since it was kinked.

We had a home evening—singing and stories. Bro. Boss was with us.

Mar. 8. I spent the day running around town and home. About 8 a.m. Cleo sent for me because Violet was sick. Albert and I consecrated oil and administered to Violet for childbirth. Rula was there to assist and I.W.'s wives. He was away in Provo. About 3 p.m. a fine boy was born. Beth and I visited Carl and Howard at night.

Mar. 9. At work. Mr. Jacobson hauled home for me a few windows from the school house. Maleta and I visited Violet.

Mar. 10. Mr. Urban Anderson came in his car and we filled out a lot of questions at Mr. Jacobsons at 922 Blaine Ave, then hunted up Dr. Murray of the CWA Dept. We consulted him in the Public Safety Bldg. He told me my case was just lumbago. I talked some with John Y.

Mar. 11. Sunday. I spent some time trying to adjust matters in my family between Winnie and Maleta. One of the most beautiful sights of my life is to see darling wives in loving embrace, in tears and repentance, trying to feel right and forgiving each other of misunderstandings. I say, may the Lord bless them forever.

Shortly after noon I rode with Bro. Arnold Boss and wives and daughter Thelma and Bert Barlow out to Wasatch Springs where I witnessed the baptism of Arthur Halliday and Thelma Boss by Arnold Boss in one of the pools. I dedicated the pool for the ordinance.

Allie and I.W. came over, then Seth Jessop and Vella Humphreys. Seth drove out and brot John and Susie, Arnold and wives came over, Geo. Woodruff and my brother Richard, also Bro. Christensen and Irene and Fawn. We spent an enjoyable evening with John as chief instructor. We sang a few songs also. Richard said "I have learned more here to-night then I have in attending classes in the church for 25 times."

Beth and I walked over with Allie to Violet's.

Order of Aaron.

1934

Mar. 12. While I was eating breakfast at 8:07 a.m. and most of the family near, one of the most peculiar feelings in my life happened. The whole earth went wavy and the doors rattled and lamps swung back and fourth, water in the boiler on the stove splashed as I felt very sick in 10 seconds time. A violent earthquake shook the whole country. People everywhere run out of their houses. Clocks stopped. We thot of our house being dedicated and [are] thankful for it. Everyone of us felt queer indeed, and we know these things are coming. Only this early morning Beth and I prayed for the judgments to come as we have been doing for some time. I went to work and everybody was talking about it. At 11:20 another shock as hard as the first came, but as I was on the 4th story of the building and a lot of noise and activity, I imagined I felt it. At 1:30 all work discontinued. Schools were dismissed as more quakes were expected.

I planted garden at Clayton's in evening. Lorin was with me. We rode the street car home.

Mar. 13. Tuesday. At work on the High School Bldg. again. Earthquakes are everywhere talked of. In evening Winnie, Beth, and I attended the show at the Capitol Theater entitled "Will Rodgers in David Hansen [?--David's Harem?--cannot read]. It was a good show. Most all the shows now days are suggestive of immorals and smoking and wrong.

Mar. 14. At work again. 7 hrs. to make up lost time.

In evening I attended the meeting of the Carpenters Union held in the Labor Temple, and with six others I was admitted into the union and recieved my credentials.

Bro. C. F. Zitting spent the night with us.

Mar. 15. About 5 oclock a.m. I was awake and called suddenly to Charles to awake and notice the earthquake. It was very distinct. Our bed rocked and the whole face of the land moved. Then again at about 7 a.m. another one just as noticeable came. We are thankful that our house is dedicated.

Jessop home (Maleta's and Betth's) on 5th East

I worked from 8:30 a.m. until 2 p.m. digging in Dr. D. P. Thomas' garden at 2455 So. 5th East to pay off a bill for Winnie's, Beth's, and Allie's teeth. After 2 p.m. I ate dinner with Olive at Violet's, then helped around the place.

At 7:15 p.m. Beth and I attended school at the South Jr. High. We decided to study typing and shorthand. The teacher thot I did well for the first lesson. Beth is quite advanced in typing.

Mar. 16. At work on the school house. Talked at noon with a Brother Fink who is a staunch believer in Mr. Glenden's stories that he (Mr. Glenden) is a direct decendant [sic] of Levi and is to do a great work in setting things right.

After work J. and I did more digging at Dr. Thomas'. I visited Violet and Allie and found Bro. Musser there and upon leaving told Violet that a good spirit was in her house and the Lord would bless her. J. and I walked to our home with Bro. Musser and we had a wonderful visit. He told us that these earthquakes were just the whisperings of the Lord, and sometime soon the Lord would yell instead of whisper because the people do not repent. Bro. Zitting, Bro. Boss and wives, Olive and baby Douglas and Bro. Woodruff were present, and we spent a happy evening rejoicing in the blessing of the Lord to us in our family and we talked of the Genealogy of Our Savior Jesus Christ and his leaders since then. We spent a very enjoyable evening with Olive—a wonderful woman indeed. Lorin was administered to because of his temperature and his small stature, Sis. Olive that she may feel better in her back and general debility. She immeadeately felt better and was told that the Lord was well pleased with her actions. We also prayed over Bro. Woodruff's children Helene and George (a small baby). They also felt better while we prayed. Winnie was suffering very severely with a toothache and Charles and I administered to her also for it. She was also made immeadeately well and was told that she was one of the elect of the Lord. Charles spent the night with us, sleeping with J.

Mar. 17. I visited with Karl and Howard for a few minutes, then Bro. J. B. Stewart at their coal office. Beth and I visited Violet and Allie and Olive. Allie and I talked of her intended marriage to Don Wayman. I also visited with I.W. who just came from Heber City.

Spent the p.m. and evening at home. Olive stayed with us and we had a good visit.

Mar. 18. Studied and visited with Leslie and folks at his home for a while. Administered the sacrament to my family and Arnold Boss and daughter Lillian and Seth Jessop. Bro. Boss assisted. Ate dinner and visited with the folks.

Bro. Christensen came in evening. In afternoon I.W. Barlow came for me and he and I blessed his new boy Hyrum Willard. Rich and Ida also came in evening, also Karl and Alice Balefske and family, then Morris.

Mar. 19. Monday. Worked at the school house. In evening Beth and I attended school at South Jr. studying shorthand and typing until 9:45.

Millward's Birthday. I often think of my dear departed brother. God bless him.

Mar. 20. Tuesday. At work again at the school house. John Y. Barlow visited with is in the evening for a while teaching us the gospel. I cut his hair.

Mar. 21. At work again. I was laid off work by Mr. Richard Montgomery. Others also. A Mr. Linford is intrested enough to ask for the Celestial Marriage booklet.

Rhea stayed with us all day. She and Morris ate supper with us.

Beth and I attended school again. This shorthand stuff looks Greek to me, but I pray that I may master it.

Mar. 22. Morris came for me to go out with him. We fixed our washing machine some and Beth and I went home with him. Then he and I took Charles Zitting to his home in Taylorsville where we looked over his buildings, estimating repairs to be obtained thru a government loan. Then we went to his home in Cottonwood. Ate dinner there with him and wives Elvira and Edna. Met some of Edna's folks who came to visit her, then back to Morris'. I studied shorthand and plowed some at Glenn's with Richard's team. Ate supper at Morris', then Beth and I again attended school and walked about the park some.

Mar. 23. At home all day. Olive and baby spent the day with us. Studied some and repaired springs. At night Beth and I went up to Richard's. A cold wind came.

Chaos is growing more every day according to the papers. Strikes threatening and troubles bruing [sic].

Mar. 24. Sat. Arnold and I walked to town and had a good visit with Leslie, John, Charles, Louis, and Arnold at the office, 208 Atlas Bldg. Chase Kimball was there for a while also. Visited I.W. Barlow for a while. Winnie had a tooth pulled and Maleta took Mary to see Dr. Woolley.

Mar. 25. Sunday. Beth's brother Lothair Allred visited us for a while in morning. Allie came, also Rich, and in evening Bro. Christensen came.

In the evening I.W. Barlow, also Morris Kunz came with their cars and we (myself and wives) rode with them to Brother Balday's home on 10th West (about 263 N.) where we listened and assisted in the dedication of his home by Bro. J. W. Musser who spoke the word of the Lord to us, which was to wear our garments fully as they should be and keep them clean and unspotted from the sins of the world; also, concerning our houses that had been dedicated, [saying] it is an easy matter to desecrate a house that has been dedicated by our contentions and jealousies, and he spoke (and we know it) by the power of the Lord. (I feel keenly the need of shorthand or of some method of recording the messages fully when they come by such inspiration of Almighty God.)

Mar. 26. Monday. I did some running about with Morris and spent most of the day at home till evening when Beth and I and Charles walked down to school and attended our classes. Then home again and spent some time talking with Charles, Richard, Karl and Alice Balefske and my family on the gospel. During the afternoon I and Winnie went to Dr. Thomas in the Templeton Bldg. and he pulled a bad tooth for Winnie after which she was real sick. I also rec'd my pay for work on the school house.

Mar. 27. Spent part of the day in our office in the Atlas Bldg with Leslie, John, I.W., Edmund, and Arnold, also Beth with us part of the time. She and I walked home and we prepared to attended a shower party for Ida. Albert and Katie Barlow gave us a ride with them (Winnie and Louise, Maleta and baby Morris, Beth, Kathryn and I). Richard made me master of ceremonies. We had a real nice program and Brother Musser prophesied concerning the judgements to come, the earthquakes, the dams in the canyon will break and destroy many people, also that the meek shall inherit the earth. Morris and Bert and others spoke well and [sang] several songs and resitations [sic— incomplete sentence].

Mar. 28. Prepared to leave on a trip south with Morris, John, Richard, and Arnold. Did some running around town with Morris and Rich, Arnold, Leslie, and Rula. We Left 39th South and State at 1:25 p.m., drove south thru Utah County and all the towns along the main hi-way to Cedar City and found the home of Hyrum Kunz—Morris' brother. We reached there about 8:30 after driving 263 miles. (On the way we had gospel conversations, singing the songs of Zion, and ate of the nice lunches prepared by our darling wives.) Sister Leah Kunz and family finally invited us to stay for the night. Hyrum Kunz is away in a CCC camp near St. George. We stayed and [were] thankful for it.

Mar. 29. Sister Kunz prepared a nice breakfast for us. We left our blessing upon her and drove a short distance south of Cedar, and at Morris' suggestion John

dedicated his car and offered a humble prayer while we all held our right arms to the square. We drove on and sang "We Thank Thee O God for a Prophet." I felt so full of the spirit of joy that I could hardly sing and I felt the spirit of that song more then ever before in my life, and I felt sure that a heavenly resurrected being entered our car from the left side and rode with us. John felt the spirit and asked me to explain the song and I told them of my thots. John told us the Lord would call us to high positions and we all felt the spirit of the Lord and rejoiced in that feeling and society of each other. We listened as we rode along while I read, at Johns request, a sermon by Pres. Young on loving our neighbors as ourselves, blood atonement, etc. We soon reached a change of climate showing a warmer atmosphere, the trees in full leaf, the flowers blooming, the air full of fragrance and buoyant, invigorating, and wonderful.

We soon saw St. George and the beautiful white temple prominently seen from the distance. We sat in the car near the temple and pondered over the scene and feeling a good spirit that gives evidence that this place may not be so much desecrated as around Salt Lake City. We walked over the grounds and around the temple. The care- taker of the grounds snapped a picture of us, N. east side of the temple. We met a brother McAlister, a guide and former bishop, who seemed humble and told us of a heavenly visitor in the temple etc. We noticed that the upper part of the Temple looks empty and vacant and asked the guide why. He said he believed the time would come when people would be called to live in there and have their home there and that it must be reserved for that purpose—which we agreed to.

At Arnold's direction, we visited a Sister Miller and heard her testamony and experiences as a plural wife of Ruben Miller, who, it seems, has deserted her.

We drove to Hurricane over a new route— many miles of country that shows of the terrible distruction [sic] by the Lord of this land once inhabited by the Nephites. We saw and visited Sister Jerry Johnson (Aunt Pearl) for a few moments, then found Wilma Scow [?], (Rich's sister-in-law) and spent a pleasant hour in her little home. She radiates a good spirit.

We then drove over the desert lands toward Short Creek, Arizona. Found Jerry Johnson and son (Ida's father) and Bishop Frank Johnson at a ranch called Canan. They agreed to follow us on to Short Creek, so we went on to Isaac Carling's. Found a good spirit prevailing among the people whom we visited. At night we met with several of the Johnsons [and] Aunt Lizzie Colvin at Isaac's. John explained many points of the gospel to them, particularly the priesthood and plural marriage. He also called upon me and I did also. Rich and I slept at Roy Johnson's and had a gospel discussion with them until about 2 a.m. John slept at Aunt Lizzie's, Morris and Arnold at Isaac's.

Mar. 30. Roy took Rich and I up the Creek looking over the young orchards and crop prospects while John, Morris, and Arnold were entertained by the school children. John Dedicated Aunt Lizzie's home, also Isaac's, but Isaac's wife would have nothing to do with it. We visited Elmer's wife and family.

Ate dinner at Isaac's, then left, going to Zion National Park via Rockville over a very steep road and rough country showing a country ragged and broken beyond expression. The massive rock formations and walls are awful and wonderful. We rode to the end of the park road and back to the Zion-Mt. Carmel hiway [sic], up thru the tunnels and over a beautiful hiway made over miles and miles of seemly impossible country. Visited Price and Elmer Johnson at a saw mill, instructed them on the order of the priesthood for an hour or more, and drove on to Glendale where we found Lydia Spencer and family (Merle, Howard, Ronald, Elda, and Wanda) OK. Also saw Vergel and Verna and family and Fred and Don at Vergel's. Arranged for a meeting at Lydia's, hoping to promote better feelings between some of the folks. We held a meeting, but the spirit of opposition was strong against us, everyone having a hard time to talk. 4 of us slept at Spencers'.

I and Rich ate breakfast 31st at Vergels, and after some gospel talks, we left for Lee's Ferry via Kanab and Fredonia. Annie Johnson rode with us from Fredonia, but before we reached Kanab, we five brethren went off the road on the mountain near the hiway and had prayer with much spirit, John instructing us. John told us as we rode along, "You brethren will be called to high and responsible places and it will require every ounce of faith you can muster to stand the tests"—saying further "Now remember what I am saying and after years, remember that I told you this way down near Kanab." We prayed for the judgements to come, for our families, for the Priesthood, and we feel that our prayers will be answered. We read the sermons of the prophets and sang the songs of Zion as we rode along. We passed by Jacob's Lake on the Kiabab Mountain, going 22 miles toward the Grand Canyon hoping to see it, but on account of snow drifts in the road, we had to turn back. We ran into a drift that required a lot of clawing with our hands and with sticks to get out, [then] down thru the expansive House Rock valley and on to Lee's Ferry, seeing the great bridge spanning [an] 800- foot chasm over the Colorado River. We found Warren Johnson and family, and Cleve LaBaron and wife Alice and family, Carling Spencer and wife Sylvia, all surprised and happy to see us. Ate supper at Warren's and slept in a log house, just the 5 of us, and we feel fine.

Apr. 1. My darling Beth gave me a letter and asked that I do not open it until Sunday morning, so I anxiously opened it and it was read to all of us. A sweet loving

letter as man can receive and a sermon it is. May God bless you, my darling Beth. I love you and all those the Lord has so graciously given me. This letter is inspiring.

Rich and I ate with Bro. LaBaron and instructed him on the Order of the Priesthood. We attended a Sunday School meeting in the school house and Bro. LaBaron called upon each of us to speak. Each bore testimony of the gospel. At every place where we have had gospel talks, John bore testamony that God had again spoken from the heavens. Morris has related some experiences in his life which are truly inspiring. (Because of our prayers and our thots, we are wondering if more earthquakes have not come to Salt Lake City.) We feel that the spirit of the Lord is richly poured out upon us.

We all ate a fine Easter dinner with Bro. and Sister LaBaron, then bade good-bye and May God bless you to them and Carling Spencer and wife Sylvia, who was so full of joy and sorrow at our leaving she could not speak. We love these people and they love us. We bid them God Speed and left Lees Ferry about. 5 p.m.

This place was the home of John D. Lee for about 20 years. Arnold is a good historian and tells us many interesting points in history of the life and death of John D. Lee and places we pass thru. John D. Lee died a martyr to the cause of truth and justice, and the United States of America must answer sooner or later.

We saw Warren Johnson and family and Mrs. James out on the road. We saw the wonder of nature, the immense fertile valleys (if there was water for them—but as Morris says, "The Lord certainly put the Colorado River down where they couldn't irrigate with it.") We sang and conversed as we rode along. Annie Spencer LaBaron rode with us from Kanab to Glendale, reaching there about 9:30 p.m.

I slept with Fred and Don at Vergel's after talking to them for some time. To see and help my brother Vergel to get and exercise the spirit of forgiveness because of feelings has been upper- most in my mind as the object of this trip, also to teach him the fullness of the gospel. All this we have endeavored to impress firmly upon these people, and they are showing signs of improvement and good feeling toward our efforts.

Apr. 2. I arose early and did a little carpenter work on Vergel's house. We intended to go to his homestead during the day and back to Glendale for the night, but some felt anxious to get home, so we decided to go. I talked with Lydia Spencer and sons Merle, Howard, and Ferrel (as their Father at Lee's Ferry requested) in the hopes of getting the family united. We bade all farewell (Vergel and wife crying), and we left Glendale about 10:30 going via main hiway with Fred and Don with us—a big load but all happy and enjoying each other's company. We visited Bryce Canyon 18 miles off the road and saw the wonder of nature in its curious forms. The weather is very cold with a wind from the north bringing the scurries of snow. Lunched at Panguitch a little, and on and on many miles. Ate a dinner in Richfield. Sang and conversed upon the gospel as we sped along at 40 miles per hour. The country looks much more rich and fertile as we go north. Just at sundown we visited around the Manti Temple which is of beautiful sandstone. We walked over the grounds and met a Bro. Young, Pres. of the Temple. We were all shivering with cold, and ice is on the trees near the spray nozzles. We reached Salt Lake City at 10:45 [and] found the folks feeling OK and very happy to see us. We have traveled 1070 miles on this trip.

Apr. 3. This cold spell has caused my children to have bad colds and some feel quite ill.

I went uptown to the office (208 Atlas Bldg.) and reported to Leslie, Louis, and others some accounts of the trip. Attended the Organ recital in the Tabernacle with Winnie and Beth at noon. Beth is quite ill.

Apr. 4. Again uptown. Rec'd 7^{70} in a check for my last CWA work.

Attended a labor union meeting in the Labor Temple—a long lot of red tape to carry out these plans of men which is foolishness with God.

Apr. 5. Around home fixing our leaky water tank. Morris came and hauled it uptown and back. We had it welded, then J. and I set it up again.

Apr. 6. Conference convenes this a.m. J., Edson, and I attended, listening to the wisdom of men trying to lead the affairs of the church of God and have got it into a mess.

In evening I was quite sick having chills [and] retired to bed early. Soon Beth, Father and Mother (B. Harvey Allred and wife Evelyn) and their son Harold Allred and wife Lucy came from Boise, Idaho. We were happy to see them; however, they soon left with Morris and wives Rhea and Olive, who were very happy also. Winnie and Beth rode out with them and Harold and Lucy came back with them for the night.

Apr. 7. Beth and I rode out to Morris' with Harold. Met Lothair and son there, and Father Allred, Morris and Mother Allred came at noon. Beth is 18 to-day and is feeling fine. We rode uptown with Morris and some of the folks. They went to see Thatcher Allred at the Vets Hospital while Beth and I bot her new shoes. We visited Edmund Barlow, then returned home where we served a nice dinner in honor of Beth's birthday to her Parents, Morris and wives, and Harold and wife.

Morris, Arnold, and I, with J. and Edson (my sons) and others, attended the general priesthood meeting

Formal repudiation by Priesthood of LDS church.

held in the tabernacle. Bro. A[nthony]. W. Ivins assailed the author of pamphlets circulated among the people, etc., on this order. J. Ruben Clark gave a talk on the priesthood, the false and the true, and gave the keenest counterfeit argument on priesthood I ever listened to, claiming divine direction for all the changes in God's laws that have been, and also assailing those who attempt to stand by the fullness of the gospel. Heber J. Grant assailed vigorously and devilishly Israel Barlow, John W. Woolley, and Lorin C. Woolley and all who have said and urged the practice of plural marriage, bragged on himself and called these polygamists "the slickest bunch of liars in existence." I sat and prayed in soberness, "O God, let Thy will be done. Send fourth [sic] thy judgments in thine own due time and way, and I pray help me to be ready by keeping all thy laws and commandments and [to] put and keep my own house in order." A packed house of men laughed at all these jests of ridicule and slander against the Lord's own.

Upon reaching home, my wives had a nice crowd of friends gathered—My Father, the Boss women, and Eslie Jensen and John Bistline from Cache, and many others.

Apr. 8. Sunday. Maleta, Beth, J., and I attended the conference in the morning. Met many old acquaintances on the temple grounds. Father Allred sat in Hotel Temple Square and met many old friends and some new ones. Beth introduced me to Heber Q. Hale, Pres. of the Boise stake.

At 12:15 a few of the brethren (Leslie, John, Joseph, Louis, Ianthus, Eslie, John Bistline, Richard, Arnold, Morris, myself and others) met in room 208, Atlas Bldg. We rec'd instruction from Leslie, John, Joseph, and Eslie, and Joseph dedicated the room for a refuge and a meeting place for friends who believe in the fullness of the gospel.

I walked around some with Winnie in p.m. Met folks and friends and ate dinner at home. In evening we attended a meeting at Leslie's. A goodly member were present and the spirit of the Lord [was] in abundance that filled many to tears as Leslie spoke. I could see several times a countenance of the Lord Jesus Christ (or I think it was his countenance, for I don't remember having seen him for sure) as he instructed us. He read part of a letter showing the attitude of present day leaders of the church. Father Allred spoke too, also I.W. Barlow and Bro. Jos. Musser, who told us the leaders of the church have no priesthood at all. Since they have sinned against the Priesthood seven times, it is all gone, and this is the sad plight of those men who are fighting the laws of God. He told us that Leslie is the mouthpiece of God now and said, "You that are here have been given to him of the Lord, and he is responsible for your sins, and the burden of the world rests on his shoulders." We sat in tears all the while. We sang a new song and loved the glorious company of each other. We rode home with Harold and Lucy.

Apr. 9. Aunt Orissia Allred Thain and her mother Aunt Matilda Allred spent part of the day with us, and Father and Mother Allred and Morris, and Frank Pollard visited with us also.

In evening several of us went in fasting and prayer to Albert Barlow's, where Ida Jessop, Annie Jessop and Katie Barlow were washed and annointed for motherhood and Katie and Ruth Barlow were administered to for health. We then went to Ianthus' and administered to Afton, a very sick child. We then held a meeting at our home (1340 - 4th E). Leslie and John and others of that council have given their consent as many desire to hear more of the gospel. John Barlow conducted the service at my request, and many bore their testamonies until 12 oclock midnight. We are truly thankful for the wonderful spirit manifested and all the people present feel the same.

Apr. 10. Bert Barlow drove Chas. Owen and I out to his farm home near the mouth of Little Cottonwood Canyon where we looked over the home for remodeling. We did several hours work and spent the evening at home and in a meeting at Boss' where several others were called upon to speak.

Apr. 11. Out at Owen's place and attended school with Beth at night.

Since conference, the Devil is trying harder to stir up strife in our home, and I feel real bad at times because of our actions. Winnie is feeling out of sorts, too, some of the time, and jealousy creeps in, etc., etc.

Apr. 12. At Owen's again. Bro. Owen has asked me to direct the work of remodeling, and it keeps me on the jump directing just what needs to be done.

The officers of the law are looking seriously into the family life of several of us and it looks like persecution is nearing.

Attended school at night.

Apr. 13. At Owen's again, also 14th. Saturday several of our boys went out also and helped plant strawberry plants, etc., etc.

Apr. 15. Sunday. Studying every chance I get. Spent about 2 hrs. visiting with Bro. Petit, also with Richard. In p.m. Lillie Howard came and we spent some time visiting with her, singing songs, etc.

In evening Edmund invited us to his house to a meeting. Jos. Barlow and a Bro. Pratt from Los Angeles were there. I was feeling quite ill but attended and spoke at Edmund's call, as also did others. Joe said he knew that

God lives and Jesus Christ lives, for "I have seen him and he has ministered unto me several times," etc. This testamony might be true, but somehow I am not convinced of it because of my understanding of the priesthood. We (myself and 3 wives) rode home with I.W. and wives. He (I.W.) administered to me and we did for Laura.

J. is 16 today. My darling wives and children all love me and I thank the Lord for them every hour and pray for power to teach them to do right always.

Apr. 16. A work card came in the mail from the Federal Emergency Relief Agency, so Winnie and I walked uptown and I obtained a card to go to work tomorrow [sic].

I drove Morris' car (took Winnie, Beth, Paul, Edith, and Louise with me) out to the Owen's place to work. Attended school at night.

Apr. 17. Worked at carpentering in a house at Liberty Park for 8 hours. After 5 p.m. Beth, J., Edson, Kathryn, and I drove Owen's car and did some work on his house, then visited Richard's. Ida has a new boy. All fine.

Apr. 18. Worked at Liberty Park 8 hrs., Erik Phil my carpenter foreman. Attended school at night. This shorthand keeps me jumping because I have such little time to study it. Working with Mr. Angel.

Apr. 19. Again at the Park 8 hrs. and at school at night. Some one or all of my wives have brot my lunch at noon and we have eaten to-gether [sic] at the park. Working with Mr. Hardy. Winnie is quite sick.

Apr. 20. At the park 6 hrs., then several of the family and I drove out to Owen's place and worked till dark.

Apr. 21. At the park 6 hrs. and out to Owen's again till dark.

Abe Teerlink and wife are in prison since Thursday for plural marriage and the devils are trying to stir up strife in iniquity. Morris spent part of the evening with us. He heard that the law is after him and others.

Apr. 22. Sunday. Studied and wrote, visited with Arnold and Morris. Visited Rich and family a short while too. Beth is quite ill with a cold. Went with the family to Liberty Park and read some articles on the events soon to come, The Millennium, etc.

At night several of us visited over at Cleo Barlow's. I.W. and Morris have gone. Everybody is wondering about the outcome of the Abe Teerlink trial. He and wife Rose are in jail for plural marriage. Edmund read us some very interesting articles.

Apr. 23. At work at Liberty Park finishing a house. Bro. Arch Petit is there also and seems very hungry for light. I talked with him during noon time and after work. Beth and I did some shopping uptown. She has spent the day helping Ida. I rec'd a check of 27^{00} for work.

Beth and I attended school at night and had a short gospel conversation with our typing teacher Miss Ostler.

Apr. 24. At the Park again. Bert Barlow is sick with the flu. Bro. Boss asked me to assist in administering to him at noon which we did. Winnie spent the day at Ida's.

At night we (Wives, J. and Edson and I) visited with Buss [?] Haliday and wife out at Morris'. Olive is poorly and asked me to adjust her spine, which I did, also Rhea's.

Bro. Mathais F. Cowley came today as a city inspector. He left his blessing on our family and said, "Give Lyman my love." May the Lord bless Bro. Cowley and reward him abundantly. The Church heads (some of them) has dealt unfairly with him. Winnie helped Ida.

Apr. 25. Edmund, John, Uncle Moroni, Arnold, Bro. Petit, and I worked out at Owen's house. Beth at Ida's. She rode out with us. John and I blessed my baby brother born at his home— Albert Marriot Jessop. He's 8 days old.

Apr. 26. John, Edmund, Arnold, Arch Petit, and I again at Owen's. Winnie at Ida's. Beth and I attended school at night.

Apr. 27. At the Park again doing finishing work at the home. At night Winnie, Beth, and I attended a Parent-Teacher program at South Jr.

Apr. 28. Bro. Petit and I at Owen's. At night I borrowed Bro. Owen's car (Chevrolet), and Beth and I drove to John Barlow's place where we bundled up Annie and her new baby and Tomy, put them in the car, John helping Annie to rest easy on the way. We left there about 10:30 and drove to Father's home in Millville, reaching there about 1:30. Found Father, Mother, Allie, Fred, and Don all OK. This is Beth's first meeting with Mother.

Apr. 29. Sunday. Father, Mother, John, Allie, Beth and I visited around the grounds of the Logan Temple. John and I felt the spirit of this place is not as good as at St. George. We drove home to Millville and visited with Esley [sic] Jensen and Uncle Martin Olsen and the folks until about noon. We ate dinner and left for Salt Lake City about 1:15, arriving at SLC (after one tire blowout below Ogden) about 4 p.m. We brot Ianthie Barlow home.

At home in evening. Beth feels sick.

Apr. 30. At the Park at work in the house. Shopping in evening. Winnie and Beth are both sick. Olive Kunz is sick. We visited with her and Rhea at Bert Barlow's.

May 1. At the Park again, but I was transferred to a job east side of the Lake. I was the only carpenter on this job to-day. A Blustery day and a little cold rain fell. Whenever I show my credentials to the Bosses and timekeepers, they wonder at my large family, yet I cannot tell them because of their unbelief. I visited with Olive and Rhea again for an hour.

May 2. At the Park again. Bro. Petit sent to work with me. He is a good mechanic and is much interested in the fullness of the gospel but is having some experience in trying to convince his wife. Beth and I attended school.

May 3. Bro. Petit, Arnold Boss and I worked at Owen's. Beth is attending to Olive at Barlow's. Olive is much troubled with her spine. I visited there with Beth.

After, Winnie, Maleta, Beth, and I attended a Parent-Teachers Program at the South High. I met Principal DeVue Wolfe who was a boy in school at Millville when I started to school there. He gave a talk on our challenges in educational fields and repeatedly said (as did Dr. L. John Nutal, head of SLC Schools) that in all these problems of the social order in which we live, we have no one to tell us what to do. I thot of the Prophets of God who could tell them much but they would not listen so the judgments must come as a teacher.

May 4. With Arch and Arnold at Owen's again. Visited the sick at night.

May 5. At work at Geo. Woodruff's (363 Harrison Ave.) remodeling. Violet's boy Marcus came running after me to hurry to his Father's side, who is dying. We ran there (about 3/4 mile south) and found him very low but better than he had been. A hemmorage [sic] of the bladder which nearly took his life. His wives [were] in tears. Bert and Katie came soon, and at his request we administered to him. I sealed the annointing and told him (as I felt prompted) that his time to go was not now but he should yet live and become a mighty man in the work of God here on earth. Soon Bros. Leslie and Louis came, and at his request the four of us administered again. At Leslie's direction I annointed and Leslie sealed. He told him the same as I had done. I felt the healing power of the Lord and he (Ianthus) sat up immediately and talked freely with us. I returned and worked over 8 hrs at Woodruffs, My boys J. and Edson helping.

Our little Ethel is quite sick with something like pneumonia. These times make Winnie nervous so she is not well. May the Lord bless the sick. We always pray for Uncle Lorin Woolley who holds the keys of the Priesthood of God now. He is very week [sic] and unable to leave his house in Centerville and is apparently taken from among men. Surely the Lord is guiding all these affairs. Help us to be true, O Father in Heaven, and Fear not the Opinions of Men, nor heed their sneers and slurs at our large families and our attempts to live His laws, and abide the day of His coming, I ask in the name of Jesus the Christ, Amen.

May 6. Sunday. We join with friends in fasting and prayer for Olive and the other sick ones. Bro. Morris feels that she won't need any X- ray pictures nor medical help if we have the faith. The Lord Bless you, dear Brother Morris.

After helping Winnie and Maleta around the house and writing, I visited with Olive and Beth at Barlow's and read to them from Vol. 2, Journal of Discourses. At 3 p.m. Leslie, Joseph, Louis, Morris, Arnold, Edmund, Bert, and I held a prayer circle around Olive's bed. Ellen and Beth were with us also. The prayer was led by Leslie. We all desired the will of the Lord to be done. We administered to her and told her that her mission was not completed yet.

I spent the evening with my family.

May 7. Worked with Bro. Arch Pettit and others at Liberty Park. About 40 workmen were present and did about 5 men's work. This chaotic FERA is a joke (much of it). It looks like it is centralizing toward an awful climax. I heard it said that 600 earthquakes have come yesterday on the Pacific coast from Alaska to Southern California.

I rec'd a pay check for 13^{50} and should have rec'd another for the same amount but I didn't get it. So I went uptown searching for it but didn't get it.

Beth and I attended school in evening and conversed with our typing teacher Miss. Ostler on plural marriage. She has read Bro. Musser's book.

May 8. At work at the Community Ball Park (13th So. and West Temple streets), Mr. Ridd our foreman. Went up to see Olive at Bert's.

May 9. Bro. Petit and I again pulled our tools in a little wagon to the Ball Park. A Bro. Morris works there too. We have interesting gospel talks at noon. To-day we learned of the officers of the law went out to arrest Morris on a charge of White Slavery and Polygamy. He was not home, so they did not get him. (He was notified and kept in hiding for several days, and all his folks moved away.)

Dr. Cottome [?] adjusted Olive's back and the reaction made her very sick and weak. Bert came hurrying for me to assist in praying for her. I did so and found her very low (Rhea, Katie, and Winnie waiting on her). Albert and I administered to her and she pleaded for me to keep my hands on her head, which kept the pain away, so she said.

May 10. At the Ball Park again.This day ends my card allotment. Visited the sick.

May 11. Bro. Owen's daughters Maurine and Bobby came for us (Bro. Petit and I), and we worked at his house in Cottonwood. Visited the sick.

May 12. Worked at Owen's again finishing all the material we had to work with. My son Lorin went with us. We drove home in the Dodge Truck with no license and reached home OK.

At night I assisted Albert and Royal Matsen place some furniture in a hiding place for Olive and Ellen, and Morris, Ellen, and I moved Olive from Albert's. She fainted in the moving but soon revived.

May 13. Sunday. Cleaned up. Winnie, Beth, Edson, Kathryn, Mary, Ruth, Lorin, Paul, Ethel, Edith, and Louise and I took pictures at Liberty Park.

I assisted Bert, Morris, [and] Rhea to take Morris' household furniture out to Bro. Owen's where he and Edmund helped us clear the brush away for a tent, and we unloaded some of the goods there. Bert and I then hauled some to his garage (1325 Green St.), and with my sons J. and Edson, we gathered more from his house on 39th South and stored it in Bert's garage till 11 p.m.

May 14. Our darling baby Don's birthday. May heaven bless our little ones Don and Martha who are in heaven. We hope and pray for them.

I worked at Bro. Woodruff's house and got a severe lime burn in my eye while plastering the ceiling. Bro. Zitting slept with me.

Fred Taylor came home with Maleta. He was drunk and smoked in our house. I requested him to not do it and he took offense and I gave him a good talking to.

May 15. Again at Woodruff's. Visited Leslie and Louis and families with Morris, also those in hiding. All are feeling OK considering these times.

May 16. Rec'd a notice yesterday to work at the West Jr. High School, so I got Morris to take me over there at 8 a.m. Worked 6 hrs. from 9 to 3:30. My working Partner is Mr. Chas. Clapham, a native of England.

Worked in evening at Woodruff's.

May 17. At the West Jr. Mr. Clapham brot me and my tools home as there is no work till Monday. I shopped with Winnie and Beth.

May 18. At Woodruff's for 10 hrs. It seems the devil is constantly after us, for I have much difficulty at times with my folks (wives), especially Maleta.

May 19. My boys Jos. and Edson and I spent most of the day doing little jobs that required a lot of time—repairing high chairs and baby buggy, Making Woodruff's cupboard doors, etc.

In early evening sisters Earline, Maurine, and Barbara Owen came, and [I] rode to town with them; then with Beth, J., Edson, and Ianthus, drove to Owen's place and loaded Morris and Rhea's furniture. Morris and I and J. drove back to town on the truck while I.W. drove the rest of them to 405 N. 6th West. We unloaded the furniture. Morris stayed at the house and Rhea and children came home with us.

May 20. Sunday. J. and I drove the truck to Edmunds, 363 E. 2nd So., where we loaded up three times and they moved to 407 N. 6th W. Winnie helped Morris and Rhea clean their house. John and Susie invited us all to dinner, so we ate with them, then John told us of Mattie's dream of Father's family. Morris and Rhea and I hauled one big load of their goods from Bert Barlow's garage. Maleta and Beth have had a hard day too tending the children. Verna, Rena and LaDell came also and stayed with us. Rhea and children again stayed over night with us. We are all tired, having worked hard all day, but I feel that we have kept the day Holy because of the need for our help.

May 21. Morris hauled my tools and I to the West Jr. I worked 6 hrs. It's pay day. As I rec'd my check from Mr. Lambert, he said to my chief boss (Mr. Montgomery) and several men that stood around, "This man has the biggest family of any man on the whole works." He turned to me and asked how many children I have and I answered 12. He said, "That's some Mormon Family, isn't it?"

I worked from 5 till 9 at Woodruff's. Upon reaching home, a Brother Pendleton was here as a ward teacher, and he urged me to come to their ward Priesthood meetings, etc., and wanted to know my reason for not coming out. Winnie, Beth, and several of the children and I were present. Then Morris and Edmund came, and we conversed till past 12 oclock and we revealed to him many items on the Priesthood and plural marriages and church history that he never heard before. He was kindly in his spirit and looked and listened in great astonishment when we three men each told him we have three wives and I called Maleta and introduced my family to him. He wrote down the addresses of Morris and Edmund and said, "I'm coming to see you all."

May 22. At West Jr. 6 hrs., then at Woodruff's three hrs.

May 23. At West Jr. 6 hrs. At Woodruff's 2-1/2 hrs.

Beth is at Rhea's. Winnie, Maleta and I started to visit Barlow's (I.W.) but met Laura, Cleo, Violet, and Verna on the way, so we all visited Boss' for a while.

A letter from Mother reveals the death of Uncle John Yeates whose funeral is to-day. I regret not being able to go.

Beth wrote a beautiful poem called "Joseph Lyman Jessop."

May 24. Worked 6 hrs. at West Jr.

Having some difficulty getting Utah Auto Licensë for the Graham truck because it's an Idaho car.

May 25. At home most of day working on Window screens and general repairing. Winnie, Beth, Verna, and I did some shopping up town.

May 26. Around home all day.

May 27. Sunday. Wrote letters to Mother and Aunt Lizzie Yeates. Read Journal of Discourses V. 1. Lillie Howard visited us and we visited I.W. and Violet.

In evening a few of us assembled at Morris and Rhea's, 405 N. 6th W., and John Y. Barlow dedicated his home. John said, "I prophecy in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ that the time is coming when we must know the gospel is true and we must know that we know it."

We have the news from reliable sources that Officers of the Federal Government of U.S. are here from Washington at the solicitation of Heber J. Grant and his helpers to persecute and imprison and penalize those who are trying to obey the fullness of the gospel. Heber J. says to them, "Give them the limit and the Church will furnish the money to fight the case." For this reason, only a few assembled at Morris'. John, Edmund, Arnold and I were the only men present.

Beth is sick to-day.

May 28. Monday. I worked 6 hrs. at West Jr. and rec'd my paycheck from Mr. Lambert, who said as he gave it to me, talking to the head foreman Mr. W. D. Montgomery, "This is the man that has the honor of a big family. He makes us look sick, doesn't he?" Mr. Montgomery just looked down and did not answer. Mr. Lambert continued, "I have only 3 or 4 children, and I suppose Dick (the foreman) has only that many. You sure make the rest of us look sick." Mr. Lambert is a large, fat man, and I replied, "You don't look sick or under-nourished, you look like you're good for 75 years yet."

Saw Morris in evening.

May 29. Again at the High School. My foreman Roy Taylor put me to running a big sanding machine to sand the floors and said, "This will be your job because you are the only man that stays the full month." I said OK and went at it.

Rec'd 100 lbs. flour from Bro. Chas. Owen. Morris, Royal Matson and I delivered 100 lbs. to Bro. Petit at 1618 Park St. I slept with Morris.

May 30. Decoration Day—A National Holiday, so no work for me. About noon we got Morris' car and most of my family drove out to Bountiful to the cemetery and visited our little graves of Don and Martha and the graves of John Y.'s two wives Ida and Ada and three children. We think and wonder about our little darlings and all our departed ones and wonder how they are and where they are and what are they doing. "O God, help us to be true to thee in all things, that we may see and understand life and death and obey all the laws of life, I pray, In the name of Jesus Christ."

Edson and Lorin offered to stay at home. Mary, Ethel, and Karl also stayed. I love and appreciate all of my children and my wives, but we often (some of us) let petty nonsense make misery for us and we don't always behave as we should. I feel that the devil is trying harder to create ill feelings over these things of late.

We visited Leslie and family in evening. Rode up and back with Morris.

May 31. At work at West Jr.

Beth and Winnie and I rode out to 39th South and 2nd West with Morris and Rhea in the evening. Spent the late evening and night solemnly thinking of the conditions of my family (mostly over one member). I again see the influence of the devil trying to destroy us. Winnie and Beth are showing closer devotion to me, and we prayed that we might not do wrong but desire the will of the Lord to be done.

Jun. 1. In early a.m. (about 7 oclock) I went with Morris out to Owen's place where we loaded his little cow into a trailer and hauled her to his place near 6th W. 4th N., then ate breakfast with him at Matsen's on Lake St.

Winnie and I rode uptown with Rich, Verna, and Violet, and I spent a pleasant few hours with Leslie and Charles F. and met LeGrand also at the office (208 Atlas Bldg.). Visited with Leslie and Charles on the Temple Block and signed some home loan papers for Charles F. before a Notary Public, Loritta Brown, in the Office of H. S. Tanner.

We understand that Government Officers are here at the solicitation of Heber J. Grant and other church leaders to force the polygamists (those who go ahead against the wishes of said leaders) into the courts and jails, and one proposition is to send us to Mexico, etc., etc., etc. Leslie and I rode home with Edmund Barlow.

Jun. 2. At home all day fixing linoleums and floors, etc. Rec'd a new rug on time payments from Hemstreet Bros. thru Edmund.

In evening Beth and I visited John Y. at 1370 Indiana Ave., then Beth stayed at night with Olive and Ellen.

Jun. 3. Sunday. I wrote a circular letter to be copied and sent to several brethren in Southern Utah and

Arizona, i.e. Jerry, Elmer, and Price Johnson, Isaac Carling, Carling Spencer, Geo. C. LaBaron and Vergel Jessop. The letter announced the coming fourth of a new book (by Bro. Musser) and solicited financial aid. I took the letter to Leslie for approval. I found him and Bro. Musser proof-reading some material for the book. He asked me to read the letter, which I did, and it met with full approval without any corrections. Upon Leslie's invitation I listened to some powerful documents upholding the fullness of the gospel and those who are trying to live it and denouncing the methods and derrogatory [sic] statements to the contrary. These brethren of the fullness of the Priesthood are coming out in open defiance against the entire world in these things. May God bless you brethren and help me to stand as firmly as you do, I pray in the name of Jesus The Christ, Amen.

I visited with Laura, Cleo, and Violet a short while, then ate dinner at home also. Lillie Howard visited with us a while, also Richard, Ida, Verna, and part of their children.

In evening Heber (Fred) Cleveland drove up, and we (Winnie, Maleta, Beth and I) rode up to Leslie's. Leslie is 43 to-day and a few of his friends came to pay homage. Arnold Boss talked a while after we all sang a few songs. Then Joseph pictured back the former life and councils in heaven and told us what we saw and heard there and [that we] were acquainted with all the prophets and saw Lorin C. Woolley stand valiantly for the truth and saw Leslie Broadbent stand up and voice strong approval of the plans of our God and His Christ. Spoke of the devil's fight against us and of the spirit of persecution, and before we get thru, we will be as gold tried in the furnace seven times. Leslie said, "All the good things spoken of others can be said of Joseph also" and said that some of us would be required to give our lives for this work, and "I wouldn't be surprised if Bro. Joseph is required to give up his life for this— I have thot sometimes that would be the case, and O, how I'll miss him."

Jun. 4. Beth wrote the letter for me on Woodruff's typewriter.

At work at the West Jr. running the sanding machine. Rec'd $20[25]. Tried at the Capital Bldg. to get a car license, but things are not quite ready. I ran around some to get inspection and repairs, etc.

Jun. 5. At work patching floors at West Jr. More fixing the car in evening.

Jun. 6. 6 hrs. at West Jr. Obtained a 10- day license till Idaho papers come for the legal title.

Morris and I bot vegetables at the market in early a.m. (Rec'd temporary car license.)

Jun. 7. At West Jr. Visited Violet who is quite sick, then my wives and I walked up and visited Royal Matsen and wife, Morris, Olive, and Ellen. A little rain shower this night.

Jun. 8. With Winnie, Beth, J., and Edson, I drove in our Dodge Truck via Richard's to Holiday [sic] and out toward the end of Hyland Drive intending to haul a load of sand, but our old battery played out and we had some difficulty in getting home.

It's the final day at the schools of the city. All my children passed into higher grades except Ruth.

Jun. 9. Around home part of the day doing odd jobs and uptown with J. and met some of the brethren at the office.

Beth, Arnold Boss, J., and I went to the Capitol Bldg. where I signed for J. to get a drivers license which he obtained. We met Roy Johnson (from Arizona) and family.

Jun. 10. Sunday. Winnie, Beth, J., Edson and I were on the Temple grounds during the morning session of MIA conference. We met Morris there. He and I spent the hour to-gether. I heard a Mr. Ensign tell of a person being on the Temple block on the 7th of Oct., 1933, whom he (Ensign) said was one of the 3 Nephites. I questioned him some and he brot up the Manifesto and strongly supported it, and I told him I knew that plural marriage had not been stopped. Several men listened to this testamony, and one Mr. Nielson from Logan said a lot to me concerning the Manifesto, favoring it, and said, "You don't know this and you don't know that," etc. etc. I told them straight that the Manifesto is not a revelation and challenged him (Nielsen) to quote it to these men and even one line of it and he could not. Some reporter told at the Bureau of Information about our little discussion and a man came to stop it, and I gladly stopped as I knew that any further talk to Ensign or Nielson was useless.

A young man came away from the crowd and took me by the arm and said, "I want to talk with you—I believe what you said." His name is Robertshaw. He and I and Winnie and J. and Edson and Morris sat on the railing between the tabernacle and the south gates, and a man soon stepped up to us and ask if we were strangers and if we were latter-day saints, telling us he is a guide to the Temple Block, etc. We entered into a very friendly discussion for a considerable time and taught him the fullness of the gospel and introduced Winnie and Maleta to him as part of the proof of our conversation. Tears came to his eyes as he extended his hand to me. Then as we were going to Morris' car down the south side walk, Morris met his Bishop, Frank Kleopfer, who was going to excommunicate him. We went home feeling happy that the day had been so well spent doing missionary work on the Temple Block. I ate

dinner with Morris on Lake St. and we again attended the conference on the Temple block and visited the hobby show in the Deseret Gym.

At evening Rich and Ida and Lydia Spencer came. They had a little car wreck, but still the car could slowly run, so they went home.

My wives and I attended a little gathering at Leslie's and heard Leslie, Morris, myself, and Joseph speak to the people. Leslie and Joseph bore the gift of prophecy and told us that, "God proposes to do something that the posterity of the prophets might be saved." Leslie taught us the order of the Priesthood shown in the miracle of the loaves and fishes and Jesus feeding the multitudes, and Joseph prophesied that we would yet have the meeting houses and the tabernacle and [would] preach the gospel to the people there. Geo. and Ethel Woodruff rode home with us.

Jun. 11. At work at West Jr. 6 hrs. Pay day. I rec'd 27^{00}. I got some car fixtures including a battery from Mr. Cameron at 965 So. State St.

(While at Leslie's last night, Lydia, Wanda, and Betty came, also Verna and her children. Verna was real sick.)

After work I saw Morris and asked if he would make a trip to Millville and he willingly said, "I'm ready to go now," and we loaded Verna and children. J., Morris and I and pulled out about 9 p.m., reaching Millville (Father's home) about 11:30. All OK. Visited till about 2:30 and slept till 4:45. Morris and I left there about 5 a.m.

Jun. 12. Reached home in Salt Lake City about 8. Ate breakfast and went to work, slept a while, then most of the family and Lillian and Nathan and Thelma Boss listened to the 38th Infantry Band at Ft. Douglas.

A Bro. Robertshaw was at our home when we returned, and we had a very interesting discussion till about 12 midnight. He opposed the eternal progression idea, the Adam-God Idea and other things for some time, then was convinced a little nearer to it before he left.

Jun. 13. At work 6 hrs.

Jun. 14. Went to work till 11 a.m. when Mr. Lambert stopped me as my time was up according to the work card, and I was told at 58 Post Office Place that I would get no further work till after July 1st.

Jun. 15. I with Beth and several of the children went out on 21st East St. to Gardner's and other places hunting cherries. We drove in at Hamilton's (about 30th South and 20th East) and found some picking for 1/3 of what we picked, so we picked a while and spent the evening at home reading The Life of Joseph Smith by his mother from Vol. 5 of the Improvement Era. (Did some shopping up town.)

Jun. 16. Beth, Edson, Kathryn, Mary, Lorin, and I picked more cherries.

Jun. 17. Spent the day at home reading.

Jun. 18. Some of us picking cherries again and did some shopping up town.

Jun. 19. Arnold and I obtained and copied some information from the Deseret News of 1885 telling of a meeting of Protest against the Government action on plural marriage in which Heber J. Grant was present and voiced a protest also. Spent the evening at home.

(P.S. 15th) My wives and I attended a surprise party on Rhea Kunz and Edmund Barlow at Morris and Rhea's home, 405 N. 6th W. Both have a birthday on June 14th. We had a very good time, the program conducted by Olive.

Jun. 20. I spent much of the time for several days patching and fixing things around home on the car, chairs, etc. Spent the evening at Boss', also 21st.

Jun. 22. Chas. F. Zitting visited us a short while in the evening.

Jun. 23. Picking more cherries for 1/3 of what we picked. Morris slept with me.

Jun. 24. As per arrangement, Morris and I, fasting, met Arnold Boss, Geo. Woodruff, Royal Matsen, Art Haliday, I.W. Barlow, Bert Barlow, Edmund Barlow, Richard Jessop, Bro. Johnson from Tropic, Utah, Jos. S. Jessop, Fred Jessop, Eslie Jensen, Martin Olson, Don Wayman, Albert Olsen, Karl Jensch, _____ Brainitch, Dan Bateman, [and] Louis Kelsch. We all drove up Lambs Canyon to a beautiful spot where Leslie, John Y., and Joseph M. have been for a week. They three with Chas. F. and Louis have been seeking the Lord. Bro. Tumie also present. We intended holding a meeting, but on account of the falling rain, the brethren decided to go back to town and hold the meeting at the home of Arnold Boss at 4 p.m. I helped pull up the camp and we moved back to town. Morris, Royal and I visited Bro. Musser's room at his son's home at about 4200 So. 5th East. It is a beautiful, peaceful place and a wonderful spirit abides there. (Bro. Musser informed us Pres. John Taylor was there in hiding, and the influence of the Lord is still much felt there.) We then visited at Royals (1819 Lake St.) with Ethel, Olive, [and] Ellen. Beth and I visited with Fred and Don and Sister Tumie and family at our home for a while.

At 4 p.m., all those named, also Bro. Buckway, attended a meeting called to order by Leslie. Eslie Jensen opened by prayer and Joseph Musser read to us the chapter on Priesthood from the book that is soon to be printed. It is

truly a wonderful explanation of the priesthood, mostly prepared by Bro. Leslie B. Leslie then read the chapter on Persecution and a letter or notice of warning especially to Heber J. Grant and Anthony W. Irvins and all those who are persecuting the saints. He told us that this is in part the "sealing of the Law and the binding of the testamony" to them and also to us present. The spirit of the Lord is here and bore record of the truthfulness of those proceedings.

Joseph again talked to us (after a few testamonies, in which Jos. S. Jessop, Dan Bateman, Jos. Lyman Jessop, Albert Olson, Geo. Woodruff, also Bro. Johnson spoke—also Charles F. spoke on science and planets). He [Joseph] prophesied unto us [and] told of some of the proceedings of the brethren in the Temple of God in the mountains where they have builded an altar and prayed unto the Lord (9 hours one day and 5 the next) and the prophecies rolled out of their mouths like rivers. He proposed that Leslie was the prophet that should rebuke nations afar off and that all the world was accountable to him and the Priesthood body upon earth. Priesthood means God on Earth. He told us that everyone here present would be members of that body of Priesthood if we would live the gospel as we should. Told [that] his own family (most of them) are not in harmony with him and he has not a place to lay his head that he can call his own, and with tears of Love and joy and sorrow for the sins of the world, said, "I have given all but my life, and I will gladly give that." Arnold Boss recorded this meeting also. Bro. Buckway dismissed by prayer at 9 p.m.

Visited with the folks from Cache for a short time and retired.

May God help us to live all the gospel and back up with our lives this work spoken of and never flinch or falter no matter what comes, I pray in the name of Jesus the Christ, Amen.

Jun. 25. David Besinger notified us to come pick cherries at Arthur Gardener's Orchard, so Beth, Edson, Kathryn, Clarence and Marcus Wayman, and I picked for a paltry sum of 15 lbs. for picking 100 lbs. Royal Martsen helped us also.

Winnie and Maleta washing and doing things at home.

I have had much toothache lately, so I went to the office of Drs. Mecham and Waddoups, 16-1/2 Main St., and Dr. Waddoups pulled a tooth in many pieces without getting the roots.

Visited some with Arnold.

Jun. 26. Again picking cherries, I.W. and Cleo. also picking. Bro. Pendetleton and son also went and picked. Visited in evening with Bro. Stanley Robertshaw.

Jun. 27. Bro. Petit and I worked on Owen's house laying floor upstairs. Maleta and several of the children went along.

At night Morris came and took Beth and I to his home to visit with her brother Ellwood [sic] Allred whom she hasn't seen for 7 years. He is a seminary teacher from Shelley, Idaho. Edmund and Ethel visited with us. We talked of common interests for some time, and by Morris' permission, I asked Ellwood if I could ask him a few questions, and he said, "Sure. Go ahead." I asked him, "If a student in your seminary class should ask you the question, 'What does it take to make a man a Prophet, Seer, and Revelator?,' what would be your answer?" Rhea answered by reading some extracts, and others answered also, that it required the personal ministration of Jesus Christ himself, and we gave evidences of it. I asked another question or two along the same line and Elwood became angry and turned pale and began to say personal things to me such as, "You've got an ax to grind" and "You've been trying to throw out a challenge all night" and other sayings like that. I begged his pardon if I offended, and also Morris and Rhea's if I'd disturbed their peace, and I kept still the remainder of the evening. After midnight Morris brot us home. Elwood and I shook hands at our walk.

This same evening Winnie visited in a home where she met Lucius Clark, also a relative and seminary teacher. She was disgusted at his support of every change that had been made concerning the Priesthood, etc.

Jun. 28. Again at Owen's, flooring and fixing upstairs windows. At home in evening.

Jun. 29. Went uptown and stood in line at the employment office hoping to get work, but no promise. Beth and Edith were with me and we obtained a bunch of tickets for free rides on the merry-go-round at Liberty Park. The Deseret News is giving a circus there, and many thousands of children and adults also jammed the park densely. Winnie is very sick with something like a poisoned stomach, but all the rest of us were about the park visiting with John and family and Dan and family and Richard and family and others, and we saw a good display of fireworks at night. I took Susie and family home.

Jun. 30. At home mostly.

Jul. 1. Sunday. I fasted until 5 p.m. and read and administered the sacrament to my family and Ruth and Susie Barlow and Lillian Boss.

At two p.m. we listened to a 233-piece band at Liberty Park under the direction of ____ McAlister of Joliett, Illinois. This band is made up of members of various high school bands in Utah, Idaho, Nevada, Montana, and Joliett, Ill., doing summer school work at the UAC at Logan.

In the evening Winnie, Beth, and I attended a dedication service at Edmund's. Leslie conducted and spoke plain and well of our covenants [and] told of his dream